

8809

Dhananjayrao Gadgil Library



GIPE-PUNE-008809

8809

THE GROWTH
OF
ENGLISH INDUSTRY
AND
COMMERCE
IN MODERN TIMES

* *

Cambridge University Press
Fetter Lane, London

New York

Bombay, Calcutta, Madras

Toronto

Macmillan

Tokyo

Maruzen-Kabushiki-Kaisha

[The Right of Translation and Reproduction is reserved.]

8809
THE GROWTH
OF
ENGLISH INDUSTRY
AND
COMMERCE
IN MODERN TIMES.

BY
W. CUNNINGHAM, D.D.



Laissez Faire

CAMBRIDGE:
AT THE UNIVERSITY PRESS
1929

<i>First Edition.</i>	<i>Cr. 8vo.</i>	1882.
<i>Second Edition.</i>	<i>Vol. I.</i>	1890.
"	<i>Vol. II.</i>	1893.
<i>Third Edition.</i>	<i>Vol. I.</i>	1896.
"	<i>Vol. II.</i>	1903.
<i>Fourth Edition.</i>	<i>Vol. I.</i>	1905.
"	<i>Vol. II.</i>	1907.
<i>Fifth Edition.</i>	<i>Vol. I.</i>	1910.
"	<i>Vol. II.</i>	1912.
<i>Sixth Edition.</i>	<i>Vol. I.</i>	1915.
"	<i>Vol. II, Pt I.</i>	1919, 1921.
"	<i>Vol. II, Pt II.</i>	1917, 1921, 1925, 1929

X 5-9.3
 F5.2
 8809

CONTENTS.

VII. LAISSEZ FAIRE.

I. THE WORKSHOP OF THE WORLD.

242. The Industrial Revolution in England. The Industrial Revolution, which began in England, entails a complete alteration of social conditions, wherever it spreads. Mechanical inventions were not a practical success, till the eighteenth century afforded the requisite opportunities for enterprise. The well-ordered trade of the seventeenth century had been incompatible with the pushing of business, and the old regulations were proving mischievous; in the nineteenth century, though the working classes agitated for the enforcement of existing legislation, Parliament was ready to abandon it. The seventy years of Industrial Revolution changed the whole face of the country. 609

243. Machinery in the Textile Trades. Neither the introduction of new processes, nor of new implements, had such marked results as the substitution of machinery for hand labour. 613

244. Increasing Influence of Capital. The introduction of machines was a phase in the progress of Capitalism, and led to increased division of processes, and to the shifting of labour, as well as to the migration of industry to localities where power was available. 614

245. Factories and Cottage Industries. The concentration of labour involved the decay of cottage employment, and increased the differentiation of town and country, so that the weaver ceased to have subsidiary sources of income, while his earnings were more liable to fluctuate. There was rapid material progress, and this involved a loss of stability. 616

246. The Rise of an Employing Class. Machinery gave opportunity for the rise of capitalist employers, some of whom were drawn from mercantile business, while others had come from the ranks of the yeoman class. The improvements in production led to the adoption of a new policy for stimulating industry, not by recasting, but by abandoning the whole system. 617

II. THE INTRODUCTION OF MACHINERY IN THE TEXTILE TRADES.

247. Cotton Spinning. The cotton industry was the field where the revolution first occurred, through the inventions which Arkwright rendered successful; though he failed to maintain his alleged rights, and power-spinning became very general. The weaving of cotton on linen warp had grown up during the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries, but cloth could

now be made of cotton only; and foreigners were undersold. Ample supplies of material were available, though interruptions of trade were disastrous and there was an increased demand for labour; but the supply of water-power was limited, and the application of steam-power was followed by the growth of factory towns. . . . 620

248. *The First Factory Act.* The condition of parish apprentices in cotton factories attracted attention, not from the danger of overwork, but because of their defective moral training. The first Factory Act was directly connected with the Elizabethan apprenticeship system. . . . 628

249. *Cotton Weavers and Wages Assessment.* Before the power-loom came into use, the cotton weavers enjoyed great prosperity temporarily, but were soon reduced to receiving starvation rates of pay. The Arbitration Act of 1800 proved ineffective; and the weavers demanded an assessment of their wages under the Act of 1563. This had fallen into desuetude, and was repealed, in deference to *doctrinaire* opinion, with the result of throwing the cotton weavers on the rates in Lancashire. The Scotch weavers, when attempting to secure legal redress, rendered themselves liable to criminal proceedings. . . . 632

250. *Calico Printers and Overstocking with Apprentices.* The introduction of machinery in calico printing led to the substitution of boys for men, and to overstocking with apprentices. The quality of the product in the cotton trades was improved by the use of machinery. . . . 639

251. *The Supply of Wool, Ireland and Australia.* The condition of the woollen differed from the cotton trade, as spinning was widely diffused, and native materials were largely employed. The supply of English wool was limited, and seems to have been diminishing, so that there was more reliance on foreign wool, and revived anxiety, which showed itself in all parts of the country, about the smuggling of English wool abroad. A new source of supply was found, through the transportation of sheep to and development of squatting in Australia; but this source was not available for any considerable quantity till after the revolution in spinning had taken place. 642

252. *Carding and Wool-Combing.* A great saving was effected by machines for carding and scribbling, and these had been generally adopted; but the invention of machinery for the preliminary processes of worsted manufacture roused great antagonism among the wool-combers. . . . 649

253. *Spinning-Jennies for Wool.* Hand-jennies for wool came into use at the centres of domestic weaving, and spinning with the wheel ceased to be remunerative, even as a by-occupation. In 1793 the Berkshire justices granted allowances from the rates, and this aided over the transition to spinning by jennies in factories, and subsequent spinning by power. 653

254. *Legal and Illegal Woollen Weavers.* The flying shuttle brought large earnings to those woollen weavers who found employment, but the unemployed commenced an agitation for enforcing the old rules. The obligation of a seven years' apprenticeship was set aside temporarily, and, despite the evidence in favour of retaining it, the system was abandoned. . . . 657

255. *The Shearmen and the Framework Knitters.* The use of gig-mills, though possibly illegal, was permitted, since they did the work well; the newly invented shearing frames deprived skilled workmen of employment and roused them into violent opposition, in which they were associated with the Luddites. When the regulation of framework knitting by the Company ceased, complaints of hardship arose from the hands, who paid frame rents; and subsequently inferior goods were produced, which spoiled the market. The evils were aggravated by the practice of spreading work, and were not due to machinery, but to reckless competition. . . . 661

III. AGGRAVATIONS OF THE EVILS OF TRANSITION.

256. The War and Fluctuations in Maritime Intercourse. The inevitable difficulties of transition were aggravated by the fluctuations of trade, which rendered manufacturing speculative and tended to lower the operatives' standard of life. The breach with the American colonists was taken advantage of by French and Dutch rivals; and Russia insisted on maintaining a new doctrine of neutral trading, to the disadvantage of the English, who sustained heavy losses, but no permanent damage to their maritime power. Though England relinquished many possessions in 1783, her maritime superiority was more striking than ever, and enabled her to monopolise the carrying trade and to ruin her rivals. During the Revolutionary War a stimulus was given to English tillage; and after the Peace of Amiens, to manufactures for American markets. English prosperity was securely founded, as industry and agriculture had all been developed; a large revenue was derived from customs; England, despite the pressure of debt, could defy competition through her wealth in coal, and was bound to triumph in the end. The attempt of England to destroy the commerce of France embroiled her with the United States, since they had developed a carrying trade between France and her colonies to the disadvantage of British traders. The Orders in Council against neutral trading called forth the Berlin and Milan Decrees; these pressed severely on the customers of England, but did not break down her monopoly, as Napoleon failed to develop industries, and a large contraband trade sprung up. The rupture with the States affected our supplies of material and food as well as our manufactures. With the establishment of peace a period of depression ensued. Though successful speculators had gained, the community as a whole suffered from the fluctuations in trade. 668

257. Credit and Crises. During the war, industry suffered from want of materials and the interruption of the food supply, and all capitalists were affected by the variations in credit, and the consequent crises. There was frequent temptation to over-trading; while Pitt used his power of borrowing so persistently, and political affairs were so threatening, that the Bank had to suspend cash payments. 689

258. The National Debt and the Sinking Fund. Much of the fiscal burden was deferred, and while Pitt's Sinking Fund, which avoided the errors in Walpole's scheme, inspired mistaken confidence, it served to encourage reckless borrowing. 695

259. The Suspension of Cash Payments. After the suspension of cash payments, there was no check on the unconscious depreciation of the currency by the over-issue of paper, which tended to raise general prices and to reduce the purchasing power of wages. The authorities of the Bank contested the fact of depreciation, but recent experience in Ireland rendered the true state of the case clear to the Bullion Committee of 1810, and their principles were adopted in 1819, when cash payments were resumed. 699

260. The Demand for Food and Higher Farming. The working classes suffered from the high price of corn, which was partly due to the increased demand of the manufacturing population. There were large supplies of meat, and great pains were taken to manage the available corn to advantage, to encourage the importation of food from abroad, and to discourage waste. 703

261. Enclosure and the Labourers. With the view of increasing the home production of corn, enclosure was pushed on, in the belief that the

whole rural population would be benefited; but this hope proved mistaken. In a large number of cases the labourer lost the opportunities of supplementing his income, and was deprived of the hope of rising in the world. . . . 711

262. *Rural Wages and Allowances.* It appeared impracticable to reintroduce the assessment of wages; and in a period of severe distress, the justices began to grant allowances to the families of able-bodied men systematically, with disastrous results in pauperising the population, while by-occupations and village industries decayed, and the tendency to migrate to towns increased. . . . 718

263. *The Agricultural Interest and the Corn Laws.* The Corn Law of 1689 had been successful in both its objects, for many years; that of 1773 was intended to secure a food supply, either from home or abroad, at a steady price; but Parliament reverted to the principle of promoting native production, in 1791, and gave an unhealthy stimulus to tillage for a time, with the result that landlords were threatened with ruin at the Peace. The Act of 1815 was passed on plausible grounds, but in the interest of the landlords as a class, to the detriment of the consumers, and without controlling prices so as to encourage steady agricultural improvement. . . . 723

264. *The Combination Laws.* The working classes not only failed to obtain redress under the existing laws, but suffered from the passing of a new Combination Act in a time of political panic, and despite protests against its injustice. Friendly Societies continued to exist; but associations for trade purposes were liable to prosecution; though this was not systematically enforced, an intense sense of injustice was roused. . . . 732

265. *Economic Experts.* The reluctance of Parliament to attempt remedial legislation was due to the influence of economic experts, who concentrated their attention on national wealth, and were uncompromising advocates of *laissez faire*. The vigour with which they insisted on free play for capital as a right, and denounced traditional views, as to the duty of the State to labourers and the expediency of fostering a native food supply, increased class bitterness. The Classical Economists generalised from the special conditions of their own day, and put forward a doctrine of the wages-fund which condemned all efforts on the part of labourers to raise wages, because they happened to be ineffective at that juncture. The Malthusian doctrine, as to the difficulty of procuring subsistence and the rapid growth of population, was a convincing statement of the facts in his time, but left the mistaken impression that all philanthropic effort was necessarily futile. . . . 737

IV. HUMAN WELFARE.

266. *The Humanitarians and Robert Owen.* English public opinion, under the influence of John Stuart Mill, became dissatisfied with the mere consideration of means, and began to feel after a better ideal of human life, and to work at the conditions which were necessary to realise it. Attempts had been made to put down the cruel treatment of parish apprentices, and other abuses at home and abroad; and positive efforts to better the condition of the poor, by providing new means of education, were generally welcomed. Robert Owen had extraordinary practical success at New Lanark, not only in his schools and co-operative store, but in managing his mill so as to contribute to the elevation of the operatives in character. . . . 745

267. *The Removal of Personal Disabilities.* The status of the workmen was improved by altering the conditions for the settlement of the poor, and by repealing the restrictions on emigration, as well as by the repeal of the Combination Acts. Despite an outbreak of strikes, which disappointed the

advocates of repeal, the Combination Acts were not reimposed, and the right of forming Trade Unions was established; the men were defeated in the struggles at Bradford and Kidderminster, but by combining to maintain the standard of life they have secured, with the assistance of the Radicals, a large measure of freedom for joint action. 754

268. Anti-Pauperism. The methods adopted for the relief of the poor, by providing employment and granting allowances, were most demoralising under various forms of administration. Neither the overseers nor the justices exercised effective control; and there was need for a central authority to introduce a better policy. The Poor Law Commission reformed the workhouses, and abolished out-door relief for the able-bodied; it has been re-organised as a permanent department. 763

269. Conditions of Children's Work. The Economists feared that any shortening of hours would drive away trade and add to the distress of the artisans, but they were not ready to welcome interference, even where foreign competition was impossible. From the influence of Robert Owen, an agitation began against the over-working of children, and a Commission was appointed to enquire into the conditions of their labour in the woollen, linen, cotton, and silk mills. The early age of employment was a general evil, and the small mills had a specially bad reputation, but the irregularity of water-power gave an excuse for working excessive time. Most of the evils, which were brought to light, had attached to cottage industry, and parents deserve a large share of blame as well as masters. The Commissioners of 1833 tried to isolate the question of child labour, and hoped that shifts would be organised. Limits were imposed on the employment of children; and inspectors, acting under a central authority, were charged with enforcing the Act. The over-working of children could not be checked effectively till the hours for women were restricted; and a normal working day of ten hours and a half was at length established, in spite of the forebodings of experts who ignored the results of Owen's experience. 774

270. Distress of Hand-loom Weavers. The low standard of comfort of hand-loom weavers was not treated as a subject for State interference. The power-loom was superseding hand work; the concentration of weaving in factories gave facilities for supervision, and encouraged regularity and honesty, so that cottage weavers had no constancy of employment. The depression in the linen trade, during the transition to power weaving, was aggravated by the competition of Irish, and of cotton weavers; and in the silk trade, by the habitual spreading of work. The application of power to cotton-weaving was delayed through the cheapness of hand work, and led in the worsted trade to labour shifting. The woollen weavers had lost their abnormally high rates, and suffered a period of depression. State action seemed impracticable, but there has been improvement of wages from other influences, and the conditions for health of factory employment compare favourably with those that characterised cottage industries. 790

271. Conditions of Work in Mines. The conditions of work in various industries were the subject of enquiry, and a strong case was established for interfering in regard to mines, when a Commission reported in 1840. The employment of young boys in mines had been increasing, but was now prohibited, as well as that of women under-ground, and a system of State inspection was organised. 802

272. Conditions of Life in Towns. The conditions in which labourers lived attracted attention at the outbreak of cholera in 1831, in insanitary districts; and, after thorough enquiry, a Health Department was organised, but on an inadequate scale. The work of providing for the housing of the poor has been partly dealt with by building societies, though the problem is

increasingly difficult either for individuals or municipalities. The administrative machinery for social purposes is very different from that of the Stuarts, both in its aims and its methods. . . . 808

V. FACILITIES FOR TRANSPORT.

273. Railways and Steamers. The demands of manufacturing districts for improved transport were met by the development of railway enterprise, which was a boon to the public generally; but it accelerated the decline of rural life in England, especially after the system was introduced in America. The application of steam power to ocean transport was more gradual, and it has greatly benefited the commercial, but not the landed interest. . . . 811

274. Joint-Stock Companies. Under the influence of new conditions, facilities were given for the formation of joint-stock companies with limited liability, and these were largely used for trans-oceanic shipping. The trade of the East India Company to India was thrown open in 1813, but the exclusive trade with China was retained till 1833. The abandonment of well-ordered trade through the Hongists, in favour of open competition, had disastrous results, when the last remnant of monopoly in ocean trade was given up. The danger of monopoly growing up for internal communication led to the interference of Government on behalf of the public, and to the institution of the Railway Commission. . . . 816

275. Banking Facilities. The inadequacy, for modern requirements, of the credit system was brought out by the crisis of 1825, which led to a renewed agitation against the monopoly of the Bank of England, and to the development of provincial banks, and of London banks with the power of issuing notes. By the Act of 1844 the responsibility for issuing notes was concentrated in the Bank of England, but this did not prevent the occurrence of crises; the large amount of capital sunk in railway enterprise, and the necessity for large payments abroad, together with a sudden change, due to a good harvest, in the corn trade, brought about the crisis of 1847. The Bank has justified its position not so much by controlling the issue of notes as by maintaining the reserve. . . . 822

276. Public Policy in regard to Navigation. The new conditions of commerce gave rise to an agitation by London merchants against the system of commercial regulation through the Navigation Acts. Reciprocal trade under treaties was adopted with several maritime powers, and preferential tariffs were arranged within the Empire. Though the privileges of English shippers were done away with in 1849, English maritime supremacy has been successfully maintained owing to the introduction of iron ship-building. . . . 829

277. Financial Reform. Commercial progress had been hampered by the pressure of taxation; this was reduced, with the view of encouraging industry, before Peel undertook the thorough reform of the fiscal system. Under reduced rates, trade revived and revenue expanded. The change of system was tided over by the temporary imposition of an income tax, which has been retained as a regular charge, owing to its convenience. . . . 833

278. The Relative Depression of the Landed Interest. Economic and political antagonism was roused against the Corn Laws, as recast in 1815, since they benefited a particular class, to the disadvantage of the manufacturing interest. The Irish Famine rendered suspension inevitable, and repeal followed in 1846. The policy of fostering a home-grown food supply was discarded as a failure, and the landed interest was relegated to a secondary place in the State, but the work of improvement was taken

up by substantial tenants, before the full effects of foreign competition were felt. 840

279. Effects on Ireland. The depression of the landed interest was specially noticeable in Ireland after the Union, for she could not take advantage of the new commercial prosperity by obtaining markets for manufactures; and subsistence farming was maintained, with disastrous results in the Famine. The repeal of the Corn Laws deprived Ireland of an advantage in the English market, and the State has neither succeeded in attracting capitalist farmers nor in developing a peasant proprietary. 845

280. Emigration and the Colonies. The economic principles of *laissez faire* in commerce, combined with a belief that the colonies were an expense to the mother country and that they would gain by independence, rendered the English public indifferent to the retention of the colonies; while the colonists were irritated by occasional interference on behalf of native rights in South Africa, and of negroes in the West Indies, where the long protected sugar industry has suffered severely. Protection was also withdrawn from Canadian lumber in accordance with Free Trade doctrine. Emigration was encouraged by Lord Selkirk and the Canada Company, and the advantages of systematic colonisation, as a means of relieving England of redundant population and a plethora of capital, were expounded by Wakefield, whose views were partly adopted in the development of Australia and New Zealand. He helped to create a new enthusiasm at home for colonial empire, while steps were taken, both in Canada and New Zealand, to introduce responsible government and thus plant English institutions and strengthen English influence throughout the world. 850

POSTSCRIPT.

281. *Laissez Faire* in Commerce. The treatment of the recent economic history of England presents unusual difficulties, especially in view of the development of political life throughout the British Empire. *Laissez faire* in commerce was long ago accepted as an ideal by individuals, both in England and America, and roused the enthusiasm of the opponents of the Corn Laws, but their expectations as to the action of other nations have not been fulfilled. It may be wise to abandon commercial *laissez faire* for the sake of securing our food supply, and obtaining an open door for our manufactures. This would harmonise with traditional Whig views of the benefit of commerce in stimulating industry and with the Tory tradition as to distributing the burden of taxation. 865

282. Analogy with the Elizabethan Age. Recent history presents a parallel with that of the sixteenth century, in the substitution of a new basis for economic organisation; in the effects of the discoveries of gold and silver on prices and on the relative value of the precious metals; in the facilities for the formation of capital; in the building up of great fortunes, and in changes in business organisation, which have been facilitated by the telegraph system. 871

283. The Physical Conditions of Welfare. Whereas Elizabethan statesmen aimed at promoting national Power and the means of attaining it, nineteenth century public opinion is concentrated on the Welfare of the masses, and the conditions for realising it. This affords excuse for exclusive attention to the interests of labour in England and her colonies; while the policy of other countries is more concerned with national Power, or the interests of Capital. The influence of labour is shown in the respective

policies of England and her colonies, and in the development of Trade Unions, Friendly and Co-operative Societies. 876

284. *The English Conception of Welfare.* The English conception of Welfare is distinct from that of other peoples, and includes a deep respect for historical tradition and an abandonment of any desire to assimilate other peoples to the English model, as well as a high respect for human life, even in the cases of coloured peoples. 881

285. *Imperial Administration.* The Roman Empire had dealt with the same problems, but it was less fitted to grapple with them, from its military origin, its territorial character, and the economic pressure it entailed, while England has set herself to diffuse political power and to devise an uncorrupt and efficient system of civil administration in conjunction with democratic institutions. 883

APPENDICES.

A. Wages Assessments, p. 37.

- (i) The Middlesex Assessment of 166— 887
 (ii) Wages Assessments, and references to wages assessments, made by Justices of the Peace 894

B. Enclosure and Depopulation in 1607, pp. 102, 103 897

C. The Action of James I. and Charles I. in regard to Trade and the Colonies, pp. 175, 176, 199, 343.

- (i) Letters of James I. to the Commissions of Trade on the State of the Woollen Industry 900
 (ii) Instructions to the Council of Trade under Charles I. 902
 (iii) Minutes of the Committee of Trade 904
 (iv) The Colonial Commission of Charles I. 909

D. Colonial and Commercial Administration under Charles II. p. 300.

- (i) Instructions for the Council of Trade 913
 (ii) Proceedings of the Council of Trade 918

E. Complaints from the Counties, 1650, p. 179 921

F. *Statistics of Progress, with Diagrams showing (i) the increase of revenue and of the charge on the debt, and (ii) the growth of population and of the charge for the poor-rate 928*

G. Some difficulties in the interpretation of Historical Statistics 937

BIBLIOGRAPHICAL INDEX.

- (i) Collections of Documents, and Official Publications 943
 (ii) Histories and Articles, with the dates of the editions used 950
 (iii) Single Papers and Contemporary Literature, arranged approximately in chronological order 968

GENERAL INDEX 999

APPENDIX A.

WAGES ASSESSMENTS, p. 37.

THE nature of the attempts which were made under the Act of 1563 to regulate wages may be best illustrated by the reproduction of one particular example. The specimen selected is a very detailed Middlesex Assessment; it is undated, and appears to have been printed as a form that might be issued from time to time, without substantial alteration. The original is in the British Museum [190. g. 13 (202)].

A list has been added of the examples of assessments, and allusions to assessments, which have come under my notice. The recently published assessment for weavers in Wiltshire in 1602, is of special interest, as well as the reasons alleged by the Grand Jury for regulating wages in 1661. *Hist. MSS. Comm.* 1901, *Various Collections*, I. 322.

i. THE MIDDLESEX ASSESSMENT OF 166—.

At the Generall Quarter Sessions of the Peace, of our Sovereign Lord the King, held for the County of *Middlesex* at *Westminster* in the said County, upon next after the Feast of *Easter* (to wit) the Day of in the Year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lord Charles the Second, by the Grace of God, King of *England, Scotland, France and Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, etc. the The Rates of Servants Wages, Labourers, Workmen and Artificers (in pursuance of the Statute of the Fifth of Queen *Elizabeth*, in that behalf made and provided) are rated and assessed by the Justices of the Peace of the said County at the said Sessions assembled (calling to their assistance some others of the discreet Inhabitants of the said County) as hereafter followeth :

And it is ordered by the said Justices, that the Sheriff of the said County shall cause the said Rates to be Proclaimed and Published according to the Statute in that Case also made and provided ; and that after such Proclamation and Publication made

of the said Rates, that no person whatsoever (which may be therein concerned) shall (this present Year) presume to give, allow, demand, receive, or take any greater Wages then such as are mentioned in the said Rates; neither shall any Master, or Mistress, entertain or put away any Servant, Workman or Labourer; neither shall any Servant, Workman, or Labourer, depart from any Master or Mistress, which may be mentioned or intended in the said Statute of the Fifth of Queen *Elizabeth* or any other Statute in that behalf provided, without due observation of the said Statutes, under such pains and penalties as are therein respectively mentioned.

The Rates of Wages for Labourers and Artificers, published within the County of MIDDLESEX, for the Year of our Lord, 166—

Artificers working by the Year, find themselves Tools.

Free Masons :	Of the best sort,	12.
	Of the second sort,	8.
Carpenters :	Of the best sort,	12.
	Of the second sort,	8.
Joyners :	Of the best sort,	12.
	Of the second sort,	8.
Carvers :	Of the best sort,	12.
	Of the second sort,	8.
Wheelwrights :	Of the best sort,	10.
	Of the second sort,	6.
Rope-Makers :	Of the best sort,	10.
	Of the second sort,	6.
Collar-makers :	Of the best sort,	10.
	Of the second sort,	6.
Bricklayers :	Of the best sort,	12.
	Of the second sort,	8.
Tylers :	Of the best sort,	12.
	Of the second sort,	8.
Blacksmiths :	Of the best sort,	10.
	Of the second sort,	6.
Plowrights :	Of the best sort,	10.
	Of the second sort,	6.
Tanners :	Of the best sort,	10.
	Of the second sort,	6.
Curriers :	Of the best sort,	10.
	Of the second sort,	6.

Wind-millers:	Of the best sort,	£ 8.
	Of the second sort,	5.
Shoemakers:	Of the best sort,	10.
	Of the second sort,	6.
Bakers being	Of the best sort,	10,
Furners ¹ :	Of the second sort,	6.
Butchers being	Of the best sort,	10.
Foremen:	Of the second sort,	6.
Brewers:	Of the best sort,	20.
	Of the second sort,	10.
Sawyers:	Of the best sort,	12.
	Of the second sort,	8.
Plasterers:	Of the best sort,	12.
	Of the second sort,	8.
Tailors:	Of the best sort,	8.
	Of the second sort,	6.
Glovers:	Of the best sort,	8.
	Of the second sort,	6.
Turners:	Of the best sort,	10.
	Of the second sort,	7.
Fletchers:	Of the best sort,	8.
	Of the second sort,	6.
Sadlers:	Of the best sort,	8.
	Of the second sort,	6.
Coopers:	Of the best sort,	8.
	Of the second sort,	6.
Water Corn	Of the best sort,	12.
Millers:	Of the second sort,	8.

Artificers working by the Day from the midst of March to the midst of September.

	£	s.	d.
Free Masons:			
Of the best sort with meat and drink,			18.
" " " without " "	2		6.
Of the second sort with " "			12.
" " " without " "	2		0.
Carpenters:			
Of the best sort with meat and drink,			18.
" " " without " "	2		6.

¹ A man who has charge of an oven.

[Carpenters]:	£ s. d.
Of the second sort with meat and drink,	12
" " " without "	2 0.
Joiners:	
Of the best sort with meat and drink,	18.
" " " without " "	2 6.
Of the second sort with " "	12.
" " " without "	2 0.
Carvers:	
Of the best sort with meat and drink,	18.
" " " without " "	2 6.
Of the second sort with " "	12.
" " " without "	2 0.
Bricklayers:	
Of the best sort with meat and drink,	18.
" " " without " "	2 6.
Of the second sort with " "	12.
" " " without "	2 0.
Tylers:	
Of the best sort with meat and drink,	18.
" " " without " "	2 6.
Of the second sort with " "	12.
" " " without "	2 0.
Thatchers:	
Of the best sort with meat and drink,	12.
" " " without " "	2 0.
Of the second sort with " "	9.
" " " without "	18.
A paire of Sawyers:	
With meat and drink,	2 0.
Without meat and drink,	4 0.
<i>Artificers working by the Day from the midst of September to the midst of March.</i>	
Freemasons:	
Of the best sort with meat and drink,	12.
" " " without " "	2 0.
Of the second sort with " "	10.
" " " without "	20.
Carpenters:	
Of the best sort with meat and drink,	12.
" " " without " "	2 0.

[Carpenters]:	£	s.	d.
Of the second sort with meat and drink,			10.
" " " without "			20.
Joyners:			
Of the best sort with meat and drink,			12.
" " " without " "	2	0.	
Of the second sort with " "			10.
" " " without "			20.
Carvers:			
Of the best sort with meat and drink,			12.
" " " without " "	2	0.	
Of the second sort with " "			10.
" " " without "			20.
Bricklayers:			
Of the best sort with meat and drink,			12.
" " " without " "	2	0.	
Of the second sort with " "			10.
" " " without "			20.
Tylers:			
Of the best sort with meat and drink,			12.
" " " without " "	2	0.	
Of the second sort with " "			10.
" " " without "			20.
Thatchers:			
Of the best sort with meat and drink,			8.
" " " without " "			18.
Of the second sort with " "			6.
" " " without "			16.
A paire of Sawyers:			
With meat and drink,			20.
Without " "	3	0.	
Sawyers working by the great,			
For sawing of Boards by the hundred, for every hundred,	3	0.	
For sawing of alitting work by the hundred, for every hundred,	3	0.	
<i>Husbandmen and Hindes serving by the Year.</i>			
Carters or Drivers:			
Of the best sort,	8	0	0.
Of the second sort,	6	0	0.
Of the third sort,	4	0	0.

Hindes or Husbandmen :	2 s. d.
Of the best sort,	6 0 0.
Of the second sort,	4 0 0.
Of the third sort,	3 0 0.
Gardiners :	
Of the best sort,	8 0 0
Of the second sort,	6 0 0.
Of the third sort,	4 0 0.
Gardiners working by the day :	
Without meat and drink,	2 6.
With meat and drink,	18.
Of the second sort without meat and drink,	2 0.
" " " with " " "	12.
<i>Common Labourers and Workmen by the Day.</i>	
For mowing Corn and Grass by the day with meat and drink,	12.
Without meat and drink,	2 0.
For reaping of Corn with meat and drink,	12.
" " " without " "	2 0.
For making of Hay with meat and drink,	8.
" " " without " "	16.
Labourers of the best sort from the midst of September to the midst of March with meat and drink,	8.
Without meat and drink,	16.
The same of the second sort with meat and drink,	6.
Without meat and drink,	12.
The same of the best sort from the midst of March to the midst of September with meat and drink,	10.
Without meat and drink.	18.
The same of the second sort with meat and drink,	8.
Without meat and drink,	14.
Mowing of Grass well grown by the Acre,	2 6.
Mowing of Barley " " " "	14.
Mowing of Oats " " " "	14.
Mowing of Beans by the Acre	2 6.
Reaping, binding and laying in shacks of Wheat or Rie well grown, and not very sore Lidge ¹ by the Acre,	6 0.

¹ Corn not very badly laid.

	£	s.	d.
Thrashing and making clean Wheat by the Quarter,	2	0	
The like for Rie by the Quarter,	2	0	
The like for Barly by the Quarter,		14	
The like for Oats and Beans by the Quarter,		14	
For pleshing ¹ of a good Quick Hedge by the Rod,			3.
Making of a Hedge, Ditch, with double Quick-set, the Ditch being 2 foot and an half deep, 4 foot wide at the brim, and one foot wide in the bottom; for every Pole the workman finding Quick,			14.
The same, the Ditch being 2 foot deep, 3 foot wide, and less than one foot in the bottom; for a Pole,			12.
Scowring and paring the Bank of an old Ditch,			3.
Felling and making tall Wood by the Load,			12.
Felling and making Billet by the thousand,	2	0	
Felling and hewing Colewood by the dozen,			20.
Felling, making and binding of Faggots, and Brush, or Lash Baven ² by the hundred,	2	6	

*Women serving or working by the Year
and by the Day.*

The best Woman Servant by the year,	4	0	0.
The second sort by the year,	3	0	0.
The third sort " "	2	0	0.
Women making Hay by the day with meat and drink,			6.
Without meat and drink,			12.
The same for reaping Corn with meat and drink,			6.
Without meat and drink,			12.
The same for other Harvest Work with meat and drink,			6.
Without meat and drink,			12.

¹ Plaiting.

² Brushwood.

ii. *Wages Assessments and References to Assessments made by the Justices of the Peace*¹.

Norfolk. 9 H. VI. Assessment. Printed in *English Hist. Review*, Vol. XIII.

Northamptonshire, 1560. Assessment among Earl Spencer's MSS., *Hist. MSS. Commission*, II. Ap. 18. *CL Economic Journal*, II. 504 n.

Buckinghamshire, 1562. Assessment. *Economic Journal*, Vol. VIII. p. 343.

Rutland, 1564. Assessment. Bodleian, Arch. F. c. 11.

Lincoln (County of), 1564. Assessment in Queen's College, Oxford. Proclamation Book, fol. 77—79.

Southampton, 1564. Bodleian, Arch. F. c. 11, preamble of an Assessment.

Kingston-upon-Hull, 1570. Assessment. Dyson, Proclamation Book. Brit. Museum, G. 6463 (77).

Warwick (Town), 1586. Reference to the practice in *Book of John Fisher*, p. 156.

Chester, City of, 1591. Assessment. Thorold Rogers, *History of Agriculture and Prices*, Vol. VI. p. 685.

Yorkshire (East Riding), 1593. Assessment. Thorold Rogers, *op. cit.*, Vol. VI. 686².

Chester, City of, 1594. Assessment. Thorold Rogers, *op. cit.*, VI. p. 685.

Devonshire, 1594. Assessment. Hamilton, *Quarter Sessions Records*, p. 12.

Lancaster, 1595. Assessment. Thorold Rogers, *op. cit.* p. 689.

New Sarum, Wilts, 1595. Assessment in Proclamation Book, Queen's College, Oxford, f. 331.

Higham Ferrers, Northampton, 1595. Assessment in Proclamation Book, Society of Antiquaries.

Cardigan, 1595. Assessment in Dyson, *op. cit.* (331 B.).

London. Reference to almost continuous Assessment, made

¹ As to the rating of Wages by Gilds and Town Authorities, numerous examples are given of the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries in an article by Miss B. L. Hutchins: *The Regulation of Wages by Gild and Town Authorities*. *Economic Journal*, Vol. X. p. 404.

² In the year 1593 bills were drafted for regulating the wages of weavers and spinners by the piece. The assessment annexed was apparently intended to have statutory authority. S. P. D. El. cxxlrv. 129, 130.

from 1514 to 1607. E. A. McArthur: "Regulation of Wages in the Sixteenth Century," *Eng. Hist. Review*, Vol. xv., and also to assessments for other parts of the country, 1565, 1578, 1581, 1586, 1588, 1590, 1591, 1592, 1593, 1596.

Middlesex. Reference to Assessments in 17th century. See Miss E. A. McArthur, *op. cit.*, p. 455.

Wiltshire, 1602—85. Assessments and continuing orders. *Hist. MSS. Comm.* 1901, *Various Collections*, I. 161.

Yorkshire (North Riding), 1608. Reference to the existence of an Assessment, a gentleman being presented for giving higher wages than those fixed, *North Riding Record Society, Quarter Sessions Records*, ed. Atkinson, I. p. 148. A labourer was also presented at another Sessions (April), for refusing to work for such wages as the statute appointed, *ib.* II. 114, and another instance occurs in the following January, II. 141.

Yorkshire (North Riding), 1610. Two presentments. Vol. II. 202, 220, of men who refused to work at the statute rate testify to the existence of Assessments. A woman was also presented that year for giving too much wages, and two others for refusing to state the amounts their servants received, *ib.* II. 207.

Norfolk, 1610. Assessment. *Eng. Hist. Review*, XIII. p. 523.

Rutland, 1610. Assessment. Thorold Rogers, *op. cit.*, p. 691.

Yorkshire (North Riding), 1613. A man was presented for giving wages contrary to the Statute, *op. cit.*, II. p. 37.

Yorkshire (North Riding), 1614. A man was presented to the justices for refusing to work for statute wages.

Lincolnshire, 1619. Assessment among the MSS. of the Duke of Rutland, *Hist. MSS. Commission*, XII. Ap. iv., p. 455.

Lincolnshire, 1621. Assessment. *Hist. MSS. Commission*, XII. Ap. iv., p. 460.

Cambridge, Norfolk, Suffolk, Essex, 1630. The Council ordered Assessments to be made in a letter to the justices of these four counties, *English Hist. Review*, Vol. XIII.

Suffolk, 1630. Assessment. *English Hist. Review*, Vol. XII.

Norwich, 1630 reported having made an Assessment to the Council, S. P. D. C. I. CLXXVI. 1.

St Albans, 1631. Assessment. Gibbs, *Corporation Records of St Albans*, p. 281.

Hertfordshire, 1631. Assessment. Clutterbuck, *The History and Antiquities of the County of Hertford*, I. p. xxii.

Derbyshire, 1634. Assessment. Cox, *Three Centuries of Derbyshire Annals*, II. p. 239.

Yorkshire (North Riding), 1647. A man was presented for paying unreasonable wages to labourers contrary to the law, IV. p. 270.

Nottinghamshire (Mansfield), 1648. Reference to Assessment in George Fox's *Journal*, 1694 (p. 17).

Derbyshire, 1648. Assessment. Cox, *op. cit.*, p. 241.

Essex, 1651. Assessment. Thorold Rogers, *op. cit.*, VI. p. 696.

Devonshire, 1654. Assessment, Hamilton, *op. cit.*, p. 163.

London, 1655. Assessment in British Museum, 21. h. 5 (61).

Yorkshire (North Riding), 1658. Assessment. *Quarter Sessions Records*, Vol. VI. p. 3.

Middlesex, 166-. Assessment in British Museum, 190. g. 13 (202). See p. 885 above.

Essex, 1661. Assessment. Thorold Rogers, *op. cit.*, VI. 697.

Worcestershire, 1663. Assessment. *Hist. MSS. Comm.* 1901; *Various Collections*, I. 323.

Yorkshire (North Riding), 1680. Reference to the justices having assessed wages, *op. cit.* VII. pp. 34, 45. 57 masters and their servants were presented in the January sessions for giving and receiving more wages than were rated. In the following sessions (18 January) five more masters were presented, and in April 1681 seven more cases were brought up.

Lincolnshire, 1680. Assessment. P. Thompson, *History of Boston*, p. 761.

Suffolk, 1682. Assessment. Thorold Rogers, *op. cit.*, VI. 698.

Warwickshire, 1684. Assessment. Thorold Rogers, *op. cit.*, p. 699.

Buckinghamshire, 1688. Assessment. Hamilton, *op. cit.*, p. 249.

Yorkshire (North Riding), 1692. Wages ordered to be republished as they were appointed and settled last year. *Quarter Sessions Records*, VII. p. 128.

Yorkshire (West Riding), 1703. Assessment. Thorold Rogers, Vol. VII. p. 610. This Assessment was re-issued in 1704, 1705, 1706, 1707, 1708, 1722.

Shropshire. Reference to Assessments in 1710, 1711, 1712. The Assessment of 1732 is given in full in *Economic Journal*, Vol. IV. p. 516. This was republished in 1733, 1734, 1735, 1738, 1739.

Devonshire, 1712. Hamilton, *op. cit.*, p. 273.

Nottinghamshire, 1724. Assessment in British Museum, 1882. d. 2 (192).

Lancashire, 1725. *Annals of Agriculture*, xxv. p. 305.

Gloucestershire, 1727. *A State of the Case, &c. of the late Commotions* (1757), quoted by Hewins, *English Trade and Finance*, 160.

Kent, 1732. Assessment. Thorold Rogers, *op. cit.*, vii. p. 623.

Gloucester, 1732. Assessment. *Id.*, *op. cit.*, Vol. vii. p. 610.

Lincolnshire, 1754. Assessment. P. Thompson, *History of Boston*, p. 766.

The existence of 47 assessments is mentioned by Mr Hewins in his article on "The Regulation of Wages by the Justices of the Peace," in the *Economic Journal*, Vol. viii. 344. As references are not given to the place and date of these assessments, it is difficult to say how far the instances he has collected coincide with those enumerated above. That they supplement the foregoing list to some extent is clear from the fact that it does not contain assessments from Cheshire, Colchester, Dorset and Somersetshire, though Mr Hewins has come across examples from these places.

APPENDIX B.

ENCLOSURE AND DEPOPULATION, 1607.

The following paper, endorsed *A consideration of the cause in question before the Lords touchinge depopulation* and dated 5 July 1607, has been preserved among the Cottonian MSS. at the British Museum (Tit. F. iv. f. 319). It appears to consist of memoranda for consideration by the Council in connection with the Northamptonshire riots. See above, pp. 102, 103.

JULY 5, 1607. A CONSIDERATION OF THE CAUSE IN QUESTION BEFORE THE LORDS TOUCHING DEPOPULATION.

In redresse of these offences. Inclosures convertinge of Arrable. *Depopulation* made the pretended causes of this last tumulte. 3 things may falle into consideration

- 1 Whether the tyme be fitte to gyve remedie, when suche encouragement may moue the people to seeke redresse, by the like outrage, and therefore in Edw: the sixte his tyme the remedie was not pursued untill twoe Yeares after the rebellion of Ketta.
- 2 Whether these pretended be truly inconvenyant and therefore fitt to consider what iust reason may be alleaged for

I *Inclosures* w^{ch} are

- 1 *Securitie of state from*
 - i { forraigne Invadors whoe cannot see easelie marche spoile and forraye in an enclosed Countrie, as a Champion.
 - ii { *Domestic commotions* whiche Wilbe prevented when their false pretences (*Inclosiours* w^{ch} they use *ad faciendum populum* ar taken awaye.
 - i { *A contrario*: the Nurseries of Beggars are Common as appeareth by fennes and forests of Welthie people the enclosed Countries as *Essex Somersett Devon &c*: fewell w^{ch} they want in the Champion, is supplied by Inclosures. And laborers, encreased as are their employments by Hedgeinge and ditcheinge.

2 Increase of welthe and people proued

ii	{ <i>A comparatis</i> : as <i>Northamptonshire</i> and <i>Somersett</i> the one most Champion, more ground, Little Waste, the other all enclosed but inferior in <i>quantitie</i> and <i>qualitie</i> : Yett by advantage of severaltie, and choice of employment exceedinge farre in	{ People for the Musters of	{	Horses	{ <i>Northt.</i> { 20 lances 80 light horse
				{ <i>Somersett</i> { 60 lances 250 light horse	
ii	{ <i>A comparatis</i> : as <i>Northamptonshire</i> and <i>Somersett</i> the one most Champion, more ground, Little Waste, the other all enclosed but inferior in <i>quantitie</i> and <i>qualitie</i> : Yett by advantage of severaltie, and choice of employment exceedinge farre in	{	{	foote	{ <i>Northt.</i> { 600 petronalis 600 trayned
				{ <i>Somersett</i> { 4000 trayned 12000 untrayned	
ii	{ <i>A comparatis</i> : as <i>Northamptonshire</i> and <i>Somersett</i> the one most Champion, more ground, Little Waste, the other all enclosed but inferior in <i>quantitie</i> and <i>qualitie</i> : Yett by advantage of severaltie, and choice of employment exceedinge farre in	{	{	Subsidy	{ <i>Northt.</i> 97 ^s . 1 ^s . 4 ^d { <i>Somers</i> 3832. 12. 10
				Fiftene	{ <i>Northt.</i> 963. 0. 0 { <i>Somers.</i> 1138. 0. 0
				Tenths clar.	{ <i>Northt.</i> 217. 0. 0 { <i>Somers</i> 651. 0. 0
				Profitt or Welthe by the	

II Leasinge the Employment of the ground to discretion of the occupants: see all the howses and Land may be maynteyned in severalle tenancies, Ingrosinge beinge truly the disease and not convertinge wiche may be iustified for

- 1 *Equalitie*, for the Laws of tillage haveinge Lefte Essex and many other Shires to their choice, and thereby noe Inconveniencie in the stat found, and that all Arguments alleaged for those Counties will infer as muche for the inland shires of *Northampton Leicesters &c*. and because their situation see remote from any porte or navigable Ryver (wherby the charge of carriage farre exceedinge the full worthe of the Corne they sell) leaveth to them a disadvantage only: It weare more iuste to gyve the free employinge of their ground to suche Husbandrie as will reduce them to an equalitie of benefit w^{ch} the *Navigable* shires, (w^{ch} is by crasinge (to w^{ch} their soyle is more fitte then other Counties) wherby the vent of suche *their Commodities shall be more*

2 Nor the true baliaunce of our beste commodities, Wolle and Corne (whearin the ouerweight will appear in the Laste) for in Henr. the 8. his tyme wolle was the *Todde* vij^d and viij^d. Barye (the greatest grayne of the Inland shires) vi^d and viij^d the bushell the one is nowe usually xxiiij^d the todde the other xvij^d and xx^d the strike. Soe Wolle risen above 3 thirles holdeth almoste a proportion wth all other Comodities treble emproued by the encrease of moneys. And Corne Little more then doble, is the reason of conuertinge arable to reduce the profites equal to the Husbandman, for keepinge the Land in diuided Tenantry. the good individuall is the good generall: for Corne beinge dearer then Clothe or meat comparatively the Husbandman will plowe: since his only ende is profite. if equal or vnder noe reason to constraime him for that Lawe which divideth labor from profitta (as the Art of tillage) is that wth causeth the greate difference of the Welthes and abilities of severall shires as the ar oppressed with that *Statute*.

- III *Depopulation* wth (as all other engrossment) admitteth noe defence doth iustlie moue a course of remedie wth muste be for
- | | | | | |
|---|--|----|---|---|
| 1 | Redresse of what is already done either by | i | { | A newe Lawe (for theould is defectiue and will hardly support an Information) And to reache to all is mooste iust, since by noe reason <i>Antiquitie</i> ought to turne mischeffe into conuenyencie, when it weare more fitte that he that by Longest offendinge hath done the most preiudice and receyued the beste benefitt, should in the punishment vndergoe the greatest Censure. And therefore it weare conuenient to tye by Statut, all men to hold as their Demeasne not aboute the 4 th parte of any Mannour, the other 3 to be deuyded into tenements and noe one to exceede 100 Acres. And that noe man in the same parishe should keepe twoe such tenementts in his occupation |
| | or | ii | | |
| | or | | | By authoritie of Counsaill, as aboute the 9 of Henr. 7; 22 Henr. 8; and 4 or 5 of Ed: 6 when the offenders weare called uppe, and weare by order enioyned to reedifie, halfe as many in euery Mannour as they had decayed, and, became bound by recognisance as appeareth in the <i>Exchequer</i> in the case of <i>Andrews of Winwick</i> and others, from tyme to tyme to maynteyne soe many and soe much Land to them as they were ordered by the Lordes to doe. |
- 2 Prevention of that to come. And that may best be to cause throughe the Champion Countries or the whole Kingdome suche a survey to be made by Commission as was 7^e of Edw: the first returned into the Chauncerie and at this daye called the Hundred Rolles expresseng what Lande is the Lordes Demeasne, and the particular number of all the howses and quantitie of Lande belonging to them in euery Parishe in the Kingdome. That done to enioyne in euery Parishe by a newe Lawe that number to be maynteyned: and the *Judges* in their Circuits usually to enquire of all defaults thearin. And that upon euery decaye or vnpeopleinge of any of those Howses recorded, and noe other wth in the space of one Yeaer builded wth in the same Mannour or neare there vnto wth a like quantitie of ground annexed to it, it shalbe lawfull for the Lord Tresorer and Barons of the *Exchequer* to Lease it for 21^e Yeaeres only as a Mortmayne, and demise it for that tearme to the King's vse, and retorne it in charge into the *Exchequer*.

By redressing the fault of *Depopulation* and Leausinge enclosings, and conuertinge arbitrable (*sic*) as in other shires the poore man shalbe satisfied in His ende; Habitation; and the gentleman not Hindred in his desier: Improvement. But as thar is now a Labour to sute out Dwellings for as muche stocke of people as the Comon Wealth will beare it muste likewise be fitt, as good husbendes doe with their groundes to prouide that you doe not over burthen it. But as they doe wth their encrease remoue them to other places: soe must the state either by transferring to the Warres or deduceings of *Colomes* vent the daylie encrease that ells will surcharge the State: for if in London a place more contagions then the Countrye the number of Cristenings doth weakely by 40 exceede the burials, and that the Countrye proportionally doth equal if not outgoe that rate, It cannot be but that in this State, as in a full bodie there must breake out Yeaerly tumors and Inpostures as did of late.

APPENDIX C.

THE ACTION OF JAMES I. AND CHARLES I. IN REGARD
TO TRADE AND THE COLONIES.
pp. 175, 176, 199, 343.

The question as to the success of the early Stuarts in their efforts to promote commerce and colonisation may give rise to much difference of opinion; it is at all events clear that an attempt to control the development of material progress by means of monarchical authority was not likely to be favourably received in the circumstances of the time. The following extracts may serve to show that whether the course they pursued in regard to trade and colonisation was wise or not, neither James I. nor Charles I. was wholly supine or careless in the matter. James I. contemplated the creation of a Council of Trade, and this idea was taken up by Charles I. It had for a time at least regular sittings at which His Majesty was present and himself made suggestions. Not merely was there this activity as regards trade; a special body of Lords Commissioners for the Plantations was created with full powers to control the development of newly settled lands beyond the seas.

i. *Letter of James I. to Commissioners of Trade, on the State of the Woollen Industry.* See above, p. 199. Brit. Mus. Add. MSS. 12,496, f. 113.

Right trustie and welbeloved Councillors and the rest. Wee greete you well.

Not long since, for the more quiet trade and Commerce within this our Kingdome. And for the better advancement of our Customes, and the keeping of our subjects from Idlenes by restraining of the Woolles of this Realme from exportation and by draping of them all here at home, being the principall staple comoditie of this our Kingdom. Wee did direct a Commission to you touching the advancement of Trade. And whilest you did attend the service required by that Commission wee founde many particular benefitts to arrise to us and our subjects thorough

your paines and endeavors taken in that behalfe. As namely the increase of our Customes, the vent and sale of a greater bulke of Cloth than formerlie was vented. The price of the Woolles risen in many of our Counties to 4^s and 5^s in a Todd more then it was wont to be solde for. The poore Clothiers and Clothworkers were then freed and disburdened of many vexatious and chargeable Suites brought against them by troublesom Informers and Aulnagers. And our Marchants incouraged and perswaded by your care to buy up clothes in a rounder and greater proportion than they were accustomed to doe. But for so much as wee are now given to understand that since you gave over your sitting upon the sayd Commission many things are much out of Frame. The woolles are weekely and familiarly transported into France Holland and other forreine parts to the decay of our Customes and of the quantitie of cloth which was wont to be made yearlie here. Our Clothiers and Clothworkers disquieted and troubled, by unjust suites comenced against them, by Informers, Aulnagers and many other greate disorders and abuses committed by sundrie persons since you neglected your Attendance upon the said Commission. This are therefore to will and require you all delays and excuses sett aparte, to meete constantlie once a Weeke at Haberdashers Hall about this Commission of Trade. For wee hold it necessarie to keepe that Commission still afoote, seeing nothing can concerne the welfare of our Revenue in point of our Customes more than the due execution thereof. Besides new Accidents doe daylie and ordinarilie befall in matters of Trade which cannot be well reformed or remedied without your travaile and paynes to execute that Commission. And weekely to consult and conferr together how to cutt off all mischiefes and inconvenience which are alreadie crept in or shall hereafter come to your knowledge. So expecting your attendance and care hearunto, And also to acquaint us from time to time with your proceedings herein wee bidd you heartilie farewell.

Given at our Court at Newmarket the 23rd of Januarie 1624.

To our right trustie and welbeloved Cosen and Councillor Henry Vicecount Mandevile President of our priue Councill and to our right trustie and right welbeloved Councillors Fulke, Lord Brooke, Sir John Suckling Knight Comptroller of our Household Sir George Caluert Knight one of our principall Secretaries Sir Julius Caesar Knight Maister of the Rolles and to our trustie and welbeloved the rest of our Commissioners for Trade.

ii. *Instructions to the Council of Trade under Charles I.*
See p. 175 n. 3. S. P. D., C. I. XLIV. 20.

Whereby a Committee, Lately chosen ; Wee have bene certeyed of the diverse and severall causes of the decaye of trade and commerce within our severall domynions, with the remedies thereof amongst which it was conceived that a standinge Committee of select persons of quallitie, to whom the subiect in cases of difference, disorder, practise and combynacion of trades and artifcyers impedymentinge the prosperitie of the kingdome, might haue reference unto, Is both usefull and of necessyitie ffor the orderly gouerninge and Ballancinge of trade and redye reformacion of any matter or cause repugnant to, or interruptinge the same ffor which purpose wee have assigned etc. Authorising them to consyder and examyne the seuerall causes of the aforesaid decaye and how the Native Comodities improvinge the revenue of the Land may be vented, the people upon Manufactories or otherwise employed, and the Nauie by traffique and Commerce increased or any matter, cause, or thinge conducinge to all or any the premisses before specified, with power by informacion or otherwise to summon by warrant under their hands or any vi of them any person or persons knowne, suspected or pryvie to the transportacon of any Wooles, Wooll-fells, Wollen yarne, Fullers earth woad ashes or any other Materyall incident to the makinge of Cloth or other Manufactories, Inhibited by any Lawe or proclamacon ; and upon such their examynacon and conviction, they shalbe by the said Comissioners, turned over to our Attorney Generall to be proceeded against for such their contempt in our high Courte of Starr Chamber And all other persons, in any cases wherein the said Comissioners shall require shall redylie assist and perform such their orders and directions.

And for the avoyding of Confederacies and combynacions incydent by contynuance of tyme amongst Merchants in Companies and Corporacions they shall by like autorite survey all such orders and institutions already made or hereafter to be made, and the same not to be put in execution without the allowance and approbacion of the said Comissioners : the greater number or any vi of them, in case the said ordynances and Instrucons tend more to the pryvate then publike good, and with like power to consyder how farr the said societies are fitt to be enlarged in Number of traders, As also of vendible returnes for the Eastland Merchants in recouerye of that and the like lost trades. And

how many the principall thinge whereof our kingdomes neede may be imported and contynued within the same for the redye ballancinge of Comodities in Commerce betweene man and man And further to bringe the Cloth and other the Woollen Manufactories into their auncient Credite and estymacion they shall out of the many Lawes alreedy made, recollect soe much at present usefull with supply of further observacions and directions incydent to the true makeing, dyeing and dressing as well for the new draperyes as the owld And for that nothinge can be more hurtfull to any Merchant or tradesman then the wastfull expence of money and tyme attendinge litigious suites, in prevention whereof any vi of the said Commissioners nominyated and chosen shall heare and determyne all such differences arising betweene the Wooll grower, Clothyer and Merchant not exceeding the some of 200£ restinge due or in demand either from other unlesse by joynt assent and agreement of all parties from whose sentence noe appeale to be admitted, otherwise they shall only proceed to heare and certefye and for their better informacion and discouerye of the truth in the proceedings herein, they shall examyn upon oath witnesses or parties themselues who upon notice by warrant as before said shall give them.....

1. That not any Wools etc. be carried or transported to any the partes beyond the seas out of his Majesties domynions of England, Scotland or Ireland or any the Isles or Ports thereof And in case Irelande have more then they can indrape they shall bring them to [] there to be stapled, And for the redye vent of the Scottish woolles in respect they have not the use of Manufactory they shall bring them either in wooll or yarne to [] there to receive in barter for them Cloth with Libertie to carrye them wheresoever they please paying the ordynarye duties due therein.

2. That Blackes at funeralles be in Cloth and stuffes of English wooll made within the Kingdome.

3. That such Cloth and Stuffes as apprentices servants and labourers doe weare be of English wooll made within the Kingdome.

4. That huswives make not Cloth other then for their owne spending but not to sell to the discouragement of the Clothyer and the Draper.

5. That all false dyeing stuffes be banished and not used in Cloth or Stuffes.

iii. *Minutes of the Committee of Trade*. S. P. D., C. I.,
CCLXXXIII. 13. p. 176 n.

5 Feb. 1634. His Majesty present.

1. To consider of the booke of Rates.
2. Imposition upon horses.
3. Imposition upon Corne especially Branka.
4. Imposition upon Raw silkes or English manufacturing of
it and the law against strangers the manufactors to be Con-
sidered of.
5. Improvement upon salt.
6. Retribution of custom and impost to be regulated.
7. Wine 20^s per tonn.
8. Groates and threepenia.
9. Refiners of siluer to be suppressed.

The 14 Feb. 1634. His Majesty present.

Mr Serjeant Heath read at the boord a paper of the pro-
posicion of salt, in which among other things it was desired that
the salt of Scotland might be limited to the quantity (heere
imported) and the price as in former times, of which particular
his Majesty comanded a paper by itselfe to be given him, and
approved the busines in generall and ordered

1. Letters from the boord to such as had panns and must be
compounded with.
2. Defalcacion of imposition in case of disturbance by
Warrs etc.
3. The measure Winchester gallons the manner of measuring
to be enquired.
4. The price 2^s per bushell.
5. A corporacion desired.

[Concern]ing Tobacco. The Lord Treasurer propounded the
garbling of Tobacco: ordered the fermors to be spoken with.

The Lord Treasurer acquainted the boord that the fermors
complained that the merchants pay them not the custom because
the wines are not taken by the vintners. Upon debate it was
propounded that the Vintners might have liberty to victuall again
paying to his Majesty something upon the consumption of Wyne
which was left to the Lord Treasurer to treate his Majestie and
the Lordes well approving for the present.

The Lord Privy Seale moued the business to Mr Evelin one of the 6 Clerkes, and thereupon it was debated if the busines of the 6 Clerkes should be compounded. His Majesty resolved that if they wold all compound, the Lord Treasurer shold treat with them all.

21 Feb. 1634. His Majesty present.

Certain demands of the Company of Vintners presented by the Lord Treasurer for dressing of meate, selling Tobacco, free buying without forestalling, lessening the number of licenses as they shall fall voide, etc.

1. Victualling with moderation etc. not disliked.
2. Tobacco as it may stand with his Majesty's profit.
3. Regrating or reselling of wine aproued.
4. No more licenses, but diminished as they fall. The number not to be increased.

for which faours it is reported to the boord they will pay the King £6000 presently and for hereafter be regulated (by way of setting the price) to pay what shalbe thought fitting to his majesty upon every Tonne.

Resolved that the £6000 shalbe taken with some engagement from the Company before the Lord Treasurer the Lord Cottington and Secretary Windebank to pay the next yeere what shalbe thought fitting upon the Consumption of Wyne. His Majestie required some aduise touching the cause now in hearing about the Londoners plantations in Ireland.

2 Mar. 1634.

Agreed the Vintners shall have leaue to victuall by connivance (by way of probacion) for one yeere, forbidding venson partridges fesants etc.

The Lord Keeper declared to the Company his Majesties pleasure to this effect and so it was resolved:

His Majestie brought a paper to the boord concerning malting, and commanded Mr Attorney to reade it. The project is the makeing the maltsters a Corporacion and regulating the number. Those that are to be licensed, to pay 4^d or 6^d upon the quarter to his Majesty.

When it was demanded what way was fitt to be helde to be[gin] the worke: Mr Attorney answered that diuers have allredy m[ade] voluntary offers to that ende by petition. Wherupon it was resolved that those who have petitioned shalbe

instantly delt with, that the speediest course may be taken for execution : to which ends the Lord Cottington and Mr Attorney are to confer with the parties that sollicit.

14 Mar. 1634. His Majesty present.

The Lord Cottington and Mr Attorney related to the boord the conferences they haue had with Maltsters, and how they offered fines and rentes to be incorporated. Whereupon it was resolved to wait the coming of others out of Yorkshire and then to propound the raising so much upon the quarter.

Manufacture of cardes heere in England to be proposed the Committee.

24 Mar. 1634. His Majesty present.

Salt. The proposition of Murford concerning salte was represented and himselfe came in person.

For the aduancing of this proiect of salt, lent and fasting daies to be strictly obserued.

An act of state to be made that no licences be granted to butchers from the Lords or others of the Counsell.

Malte. A letter drawn by Mr Attorney and now read from their Lordships to the Justices of peace of seuerall counties or to any 2 of them in every diuision to certify the boord what maltsters there are and what number fitt to be allowed.

The Lord Cottington made reporte of these particulars following :

The business of the booke of Rates referred to the next session by reason of the indisposicion of S^r Abraham Dawes.

Order to be given touching institution of imposition 13. monethes to be giuen because the East India Company have the like time the order to be drawne by Mr Attorney.

Horses. 40^s to be paid for every horse transported and £5 for every mare : this £5 was moued by the King himselfe.

Seacole. The custom abated for Jersey Gernesey Ireland and the poore of London by which the King looses a greate reuenuie ; the abatement is 12^d upon the Caldron in an order to be given to the customers not to give way to this defalcacion 10,000 chaldron of this abated for the poore of London : the King will know whether the poore have really the benefit heerof : the L. Privy Seale gave some account of the well employment of this to the poore of London. Ordered that a certificate be made hereof by the City.

Lead. 20^s to be laid upon a fether of lead exported.

Cardes. Cost the King 7 or £800 per ann. out of his purse : the King paid 2/ upon every grosse of cardes : the King receives £50 per ann. and looses £800 the customers forbidden to abate this custom.

Brankes: french wheate to be deported paying 3/4 the quarter.

Magazins of corne in seuerall townes to be considered of.

Irish hides to be marked that they may be transported again as heretofore English hides transported with them here to fore : which abuse hath interrupted this trade and his Majesty looses much by it in his customs.

6 Apr. 1634. His Majesty present.

S^r Abraham Dawes delivered his opinion : as much to be sett generally upon all as the impost is allredy which is 5 per cent : whereas his Majestie hath 10 per cent he shall have 15. It will come to betweene 30 and 40 thousand.

His Majesty's subiects in Spaine pay after 30 per cent.

The Lord Keeper proposed that the imposition might be raised rather upon such commodities as come from those nations who lay greatest upon ours, than upon others ; but this his Majestie approved not.

S^r Abr. Dawes represented that by laying no imposition upon raw silk in K. James time which was done to bring in the manufacture into England : looseth now 15 thousand per ann at the least by reason of the stufes made here which were wont to be brought from Forain partes. But now that manufacture is managed by aliens and strangers only, and not his Majestie's subiects. To remedy this, an imposition to be laid upon every loome and to that ende. To know how many strangers loomes there are in England.

A note to be delivered by S^r Abr. Dawes as well of these things that are not rated as those that are underrated.

A Privy Seale for renewing the book of rates.

In France they have raised 15 per cent.

To have it generall over all nations as it is in Spaine.

The Lord Privy Seale made a doubt whether this will not decay trade : S^r Abraham Dawes assured not.

Besides the merchant will sell his commodity so much the deerer and we are yet under the rate of other nations for the impositions : especially Spain which is 30 per cent.

Lead. Leade and the ore of it, the transportation of it to be considered of by Dawes and an answer made by him upon Thursday even sevenight being 16 April Dawes to be admonished to keepe those impositions secret till his Majestie communicate them to the whole boord and an act of State be made of it. This my Lord Marshall proposed.

Salt. Salt to be considered of by the Committee tomorrow.

Malt. Malt. Mr Dickinson assured the letters are sent away.

Messengers. The Messingers that failed in the service of the shipping. Mr Attorney gave accompt he hath them in the Star Chamber some of them in the meantime to be suspended.

The Retribution imposition: the 13. moneths to be understood calendary moneths which are but 12.

Young Cæsar having an offer from his Majesty to have a new grant of the place of one of the six clerkes, but he refused it to the Lord Cottington, and will stand upon the validity of his old patent; an act of state to be made of his refusall. Another act of state to be read concerning the rightes of the places of the Six Clerks as they are now settled.

The maritim Countres to be brought into the contribution for shipping the next yeere. The next contributions to be made more equall.

Cardes: the King to be sole merchant of them: and to sell them for 9^d the paire. The defalcacion of the 800 per annum allredy settled. Dice in like manner to be sealed and the King the sole merchant. Accompt of this at the next meeting.

Irish hides marking: respited.

16 Aprill 1635. His Majesty present.

The Lord Cottington reported to his Majesty the business of the powder.

His Majesty was pleased to tell us that S^r Ar: Mannering and Pitkairne will serve powder within halfe a yeere for so much time of respite they desire at 8^d per lb.

Ev: Newport and Sir Jo: Haydon offer to make it with a stock, at 7^d the pound.

Six one and one is six parts of saltpeeter one of cole and one of brimstone. If upon his Majesty's stock of £4000 the Earl of Newport and Sir Job. Heydon will serve it for 7^d, if upon their owne stock they will serve for 8^d.

Evelin to furnish powder at 8^d for six months after the contract ended 16 last the month. Mr Attorney ordered to call upon Evelin and see this performed.

Two of these saltpetermen that S^r John Heydon hath undertaken for, have milles.

Salt. Mr Comptroller gave accompt of what he had done with Murford.

iv. *The Colonial Commission of Charles I.* (S. P. Colonial, VIII. 13). See p. 343 n. 1.

A Commission for the making Lawes and Orders for Government of English Colonies planted in Forraigne parts. 28 Apr. 1634.

Charles by the grace of God King of England, Scotland, France and Ireland, Defender of the Faith etc.

To the most reverend Father in Christe our well beloved and most faithfull Counsellor William by divine providence Archbishop of Canterbury of all England Primat and Metropolitan our well beloved and most faithfull Counsellor Thomas Lord Coventrye Lord Keeper of our Greate Seale of England The most reverend father in Christe our wellbeloved and most faithfull Counsellor Richard by Divine providence Archbishop of Yorke of England primate and Metropolitan our well beloved and most faithfull Cozens and Counsellors Richard Earl of Portland our high Treasurer of England, Henry Earle of Manchester Keeper of our privie Seale Thomas Earle of Arundell and Surry Earle Marshall of England Edward Earle of Dorsett Chamberlin to our most dear consort the Queene And to our beloved and faithfull Counsellors Francis Lord Cottington Chancellor and under Treasurer of our Exchequer Sir Thomas Edmonds Knight Treasurer of our Howsehold Sir Henry Fane knight Controller of the same howsehold Sir John Coke knight one of our priuie Secretaries and Sir Francis Windebank knight one other of our priuie Secretaries greeting.

Whereas very manie of our Subiects and of our late fathers of beloved memorie our Soveraigne Lord James, late king of England by meanes of license Royall: Not only with desire of enlarging the Territories of our Empire, But cheifely out of a pious and religious affection and desire of propagating the Gospell of our Lord Jesus Christe with great industry and expenses have caused to be planted large Colonies of the English nation in

divers parts of the world altogether unmanured and voyd of Inhabitants or occupied of the Barbarous people that have no knowledge of divine worship. Wee being willing gratically to provide a remedy for the tranquility and quietnes of those people And being very confident of your faith wisdome justice and provident circumspection have constituted you the aforesaid Arch bishop of Canterbury [names repeated] and anie five or more of you our Commissioners and to you and anie five or more of you Wee doe give and committ power for the Government and safeguard of the said Colonies drawne or without of the English Nation hereafter into those parts shalbe drawne. To make lawes constitutions and ordinances pertaining either to the publike State of those Colonies or to the private proffit of them And concerning the lands goods debts and succession in those partes And how they shall demeane themselves against and towards forraigne Princes and their people, or how they shall beare themselves towards us and our subiects as well in anie forraigne parte whatsoever or on the Seas in those parts or in their retorne sailing home Or which may appertaine to the maintenance of the Clergi government or the Cure of Soules amongst the people living and exercising trade in those partes by designing out congruent porcions arising in Tithes oblations and other things there according to your sound discretions in politicall and Civile causes. And by haueing the advise of two or three Bishops for the settling making and ordering of the business for designing out necessarie Ecclesiasticall and Clergi portions, which you shall cause to be called and taken to you. And to make provision against the violators of those lawes constitutions and ordinances by imposing of penalties and mulcts imprisonment if there be cause and that the qualitie of the offence do require it by deprivation of member or life to be inflicted. With power also our assent being had to remove and displace the Governors or Rulers of those Colonies for causes which to you shall seeme lawfull and others in their steed to constitute. And to require an account of their Rule and Government And whome you shall finde culpable either by deprivation from the place or by imposition of a mulct upon the goods of them in those partes to be levied or banishment from those Provinces in which they haue bin Governors or otherwise to chastice according to the quantitie of the fault, And to constitute Judges and magistrates politicall and civile for civile causes and under the power and forme which to you five or more of you

shall seeme expedient And to ordaine Judges Magistrates and Dignities to causes Ecclesiasticall and under the Power and forme which to you five or more of you with the bishops vicegerents (provided by the Archbishop of Canterbury for the time being) shall seeme expedient And to ordaine Courts Pretorian and Tribunall as well ecclesiasticall as Civile of Judgments To determine of the formes and manner of proceedings in the same and of appealing from them in matters and causes as well criminall as Civile personall reale and mixt, and to the seats of Justice what maie be equally and wellordered and what crimes faults or excesse of contracts or iniuries ought to belong to the Ecclesiasticall Courts and what to the Civile Court and seate of Justice.

Provided neverthelesse that the lawes ordinances and constitutions of this kinde shall not be put in execution before our assent be had thereunto in writing under our signet signed at least. And this assent being had and the same publikly proclaimed in the Provinces in which they are to be executed wee will and command that those lawes ordinances and constitutions more fully to obtaine strength and be confirmed shalbe inviolably observed of all men whome they shall concerne. Notwithstanding it shalbe lawfull for you five or more of you (as is aforesaid) although those lawes constitutions and ordinances shalbe proclaimed with our Royall assent To change revoake and abrogate them and other new ones in forme aforesaid from tyme to tyme to frame and make as is aforesaid. And to new evils arising or dangers to applie new Remedies as is fitting so often as to you it shall seeme expedient. Furthermore you shall understand that we have constituted you and every five or more of you the aforesaid etc. [names as before]...our Commissioners to heare and determine according to your sound discretions all manner of Complaintes either against those Colonies or their Rulers or governors at the instance of the partie greived or at the accusation brought concerning iniuries from hence or from thence to be moved betweene them and their members, and to call the parties before you and to the parties or their procurators from hence or from thence being heard The full complement of Justice to be exhibited. Giving unto you and to anie five or more of you Power, That if you shall finde anie of the Colonies aforesaid or anie of their cheife Rulers upon the Jurisdiction of others by uniuert possession or usurpation or one against an other making greivance or in Rebellion against us by withdrawing from our allegiance or our

mandates not obeyings consultation in that case with us first had. To cause these Colonies or the Rulers of them for the causes aforesaid or for other just causes either to retorne to England or to command them to other places designed even as according to your sound discretions it shall seeme to stand with equitie Justice or necessitie. Moreover wee doe give unto you, or anie five or more of you Power and speciall command over all the charters letters Patents and rescripts Royall of the Regions provinces Islands or Lands in forraigne partes graunted raising colonies To cause them to be brought before you and the same being reviewed If anie thing surreptitively or unduly have bin obtayned, or that by the same privilege Liberties or Prerogatives hurtfull to us or our Crowne or to forraigne Princes have bin preiudicially suffered or graunted The same being better made knowne unto you five or more of you To command them according to the lawes and customes of our Realme of England to be revoaked And to doe such other things which to the government profit and safeguard of the aforesaid colonies and of our subiects resident in the same shalbe necessarie And therefore wee doe command you that about the premisses at daies and tymes which for those affaires you shall make provision That you be diligent in attendance as it becometh you.

Giving in precept also and firmly inioyning Wee do give command unto all and singular Cheife Rulers of Provinces unto which the Colonies aforesaid have bin drawne or shalbe drawne and concerning the Colonies themselves and concerning others that haue anie interest therein That they doe give attendance upon you and be observant and obedient unto your warrants in those affaires as often as and even as in our name they shalbe thereunto required at their perill. In testimonie whereof we have caused these our letters to be made patent Witnesse ourselfe at Westminster the 28th day of April, in the tenth yeare of our Raigne. 1634.

by writ from the privy Seale

WILLYS.

APPENDIX D.

COLONIAL AND COMMERCIAL ADMINISTRATION
UNDER CHARLES II. p. 200.i. *Instructions for the Councill of Trade.* S. P. D., C. II., XXI. 27.

1. You shall take into your Consideracion the Inconueni- ences which the English Trade hath suffered in any partes beyond the Seas And are to inquire into such Articles of former Treaties as haue byn made with any Princes or States in relacion to Trade and to drawe out such observacions and Resoluciones from thence as may be necessary for us to advise or insist upon in any forraigne Leagues or Allyances that such Evills as haue befallen these our Kingdomes through want of good informacion in those great and publick concernments may be provided against in time to come.

2. You are to consider how and by whome any former Articles or Treaties have byn neglected or violated What new Capitulacions are necessary either to the freedome of Sale of your Commodities of all sorts as to price and payment; to the best expedition of Justice to the recovery of debts or to the security of Estates of all ffactors and their Principalls in case of the ffactors death or to the prevencon of those Interruptions which the Trade and Navigacion of our Kingdomes have suffered by Imbargoes of florraigne Princes or States or impresting the Shipps of any of our subjects for their service.

3. You are to consider well the interest of all such Trades as are or shallbe incorporated by our Royall Charters And what jurisdictions are necessary to be obtained from such as are or shallbe in allyance with us for the more regular management and government of the Trade and of the Members of those our Corporacions in florraigne ffactories.

4. You are to consider of the seuerall Manufactures of these our Kingdomes how and by what occasions they are corrupted debased and disparaged And by what probable meanes they may be restored and maintained in theyre Auntient goodness and Reputacion And how they may be farther improved to theyre

utmost advantage by a just Regulacion and Standard of Weight Length and breadth that so the Privat and proffitt of the Tradesmen or Merchants may not destroy the Creditt of the Commoditie and thereby render it neglected and unvended abroad to the Great Loss and Scandall of these our kingdomea.

5. You are also to take into your Consideracion all the Native Commodities of the growth and producion of these our kingdomes and how they may be ordered nourished increased and manufactured to the employment of our people and to the best advantage of the Publick.

6. You are specially to consider of the whole business of the fishings of these our kingdomes or any other of our distant Dominions or Plantacions, and to consult of some effectuall meanes for the reinforceing encourageing and encreaseing and for the regulateing and carrying on of the Trade in all the partes thereof to the end that the people and Stock and Navigacon of these our kingdomes may be employed therein; and our Neighboures may not be enriched with that which so properly and advantageously may be undertooke and carried on by our owne Subjects.

7. You are seriously to consider and inquire whether the importacion of forraigne Commodities do not overbalance the exportacion of such as are native And how it may be so ordered remedied and preparationed that we may haue more Sellers then buyers in every parte abroad.

And that the Coyne and present Stock of these our kingdomes may be preserved and increased, We judging that such a Scale and Rule of proportion is one of the highest and most prudenciall points of Trade by which the Riches and Strength of our Kingdomes may be maintayned.

8. You are to consider and examine by what wayes and meanes other Naciones doe preferr theyre owne growth Manufactures and Importacions and doe discourage and suppress those of these our Kingdomes and how the best Contrivances and Managment of Trade exercised by other Naciones may be rendered applicable and practicabie by these our Kingdomes.

9. You are well to consider all matters of Navigacion and to the increase and the securitie thereof.

10. You are throughly to consider the severall matters relating to money how Bullion may be best drawne in hither and how any obstrucons uppon our Mint may be best removed.

11. You are to consider the Generall State and Condicion of our forraigne Plantacions and of the Navigacion Trade and seuerall Comodities ariseing thereuppon and how farr their future improvement and prosperity maybe advanced by any discouragment Imposition or Restraint uppon the importacion of all goods or Comodities ariseing thereuppon and how farr theyre future improvement and prosperity may be advanced by any discouragment Imposicion or Restraint uppon the importacion of all goods or Comodities with which these Plantacions doe abound and may supply these our Kingdomes And you are also in all matters wherein our forraigne Plantacions are concerned to take advice or Informacion (as occason shall require) from the Councell appointed and sett apart by us to the more perticular inspeccion Regulacion and Care of our forraigne Plantations.

12. You are to consider how the transportacion of such things may be best restreined and prevented as are either forbidden by the Lawe or may be inconvenient or of disadvantage by being transported out of these our Kingdomes and Dominions.

(*Endorsed*) Instructions for the Councell of Trade annexed to their Commission.

ii. *Proceedings of the Council of Trade.* (S. P. D., C. II., xxxi. 62—64.) By his Majesties Councell of Trade.
Thursday 3rd Janry 1660.

The Right Hon^{ble} the Lord Roberts Reports the delivery of a Paper to his Majesty from this Councell conteyning theyre opinion and advice in the matter concerning the Exportation of forreine Coyne and Bullyon And that it was his Majesties Pleasure that all future addresses should be made by this Councell should be presented either by a Lord of his Majesties Privy Councell present when the Matters were debated Or otherwise in the absence of such Lord They should be delivered into the hands of one of his Majesties Principall Secretaries of State by the Secretary attending this Councell to the end they may come safe to his Majesties handes. Uppon Reading of the third Article of his Majesties Instruccion annexed to the Commission by which this Councell is established which directeth this Councell to consider of all such Trades as are or shallbe incorporated by his Majesties Charters and what Jurisdictions are

necessary to be obtained from such as are or shall be in alliance with his Majesty for the more regular Management and Government of the Trade and of the members of such Corporations and forreigne factoryes Ordered that it be read again Thursday 10 of Jan. and that the Merchant Adventurers of England do in the meane tyme bring in theyre Charter.

Report was this day made by the Committee in the busines concerning the Trade of the Merchants of London into the East Indies.

Ordered that it be reported to his Majesty by the Lord Roberts.

The Business concerning free Portes moved and ordered to be resumed that day seavenight.

The Petition of diuers Workemen who have provided necessaries for this Councell and want their money read and committed.

Tuesday, Jan. 8th 1660.

The right Hon^{ble} the Lord Broucher Reports the delivery of Certayne Papers from this Councell conteyning theyre opinion and humble advice to his Majesty upon the Petition of the Merchant Adventurers concerning the States of the United Provinces of the Netherlands for theyre Breach of Articles upon severall Treatyes to S^r Edward Nicholas K^t one of his Majesties Principall Secretaryes of State to be presented to his Majesty.

Upon informacion given to this Councell of great deceits used in the weights and standards of gold and silver Ordered that it be referred to the Committee to examyne the severall weights and standards of the Exchequer the Tower of London and of Goldsmiths hall And to call before them such of the officers of the Minte and other persons and to send for such Papers Books and Records as may be usefull to them And to report to this Councell what they find.

A Petition from severall Merchants Clothyers and others of Exon and Devon complayneing against the Company of Merchant Adventurers of England for ingrossing that Trade and for imposing many restrictions and interrupcions upon the Makers of Wollen Manufactures was now presented and read And thereupon Ordered That the debate heereof be resumed on this day seavenight and that Mr Doncaster by whome this Petition do then attend this Councell.

Ordered that this Cooncell be adiourned to some more Convenient place and that the Secretary of this Cooncell do endeavour to provide the same and report therein to this Cooncell this day seven night.

The debate concerning Free Portes beeing now entred upon it was after some tyme spent therein Ordered That it be referred to the Committee to consider and report how many free Portes may be fitt to be made in his Majesties Domynions and in what place how the same may be effected and under what Rules of Regulation and Government.

Uppon a Debate concerning Convoys for Merchants att Sea Ordered That it be referred to the Committee to Consider and report how many Convoys will be necessary to be settled and in what places to be constantly attending and to digest such a forme and modell of Government therein as may be fitt for this Cooncell to propose to his Majesty therein.

Thursday the 10th Jan^r 1660.

According to former Order Mr Squibb appeard before this Councell and brought with him and presented the same to this Cooncell diuers Papers conteyneing a Report from a former Comittee of the Abuses used and of the wayes and meanes by which to improue the Manufactures of this kingdome, the Consideracion whereof is referred to the Comittee who are desyred to report what may be fitt for this Councell to offer to his Majesty therein.

Ordered that the Charter of the Merchant Adventurers be brought into this Counsell and there Contynue till farther Order.

Day beeing prayed for the bringing of it in and granted but not brought in further day prayed and not brought in.

Uppon a mocion that before the Treaty with the King of Denmark be concluded some express provision may be made for his Majesties men of Warr to pass through the Sound into the Baltique Sea. That the Dane be desyred to resigne Trincombe Barr And that a free Trade may be given by that King to the English into Island. Ordered that it be referred to the Committee to consider and report therein to this Counsell which report is now reddey.

Uppon a mocion made that Banckes may be sett up in England as in Holland and of the great advantage that ensaw to

his Majesty therby Ordered that it be referred to the Committee to consider and report heerin to this Cooncell.

Upon a debate of Corporacions upon the third Article of his Majestyes instructions Ordered that letters be written by this Cooncell to the Merchants of all the Outports giving them notice of the Incorporacion of the Spanish and Portugall Merchants And that it be referred to the Committee to Consider and Report therein to this Cooncell.

Thursday 17th Jan^r 1660.

There was now presented to this Cooncell his Majestyes Order of reference upon the Petition of Mr Squibb with certayne Papers thereunto annexed conteyneing a Report of the Causes of the decay of the Vent of our English Clothes and Certaine Remedyes to prevent the same which beeing read It was there-uppon

Ordered that it be referred to the Committee to consider of the perticulers thereof and to Report what may be fitt for this Cooncell to present to his Majesty therein.

There was also this day presented to this Cooncell A Petition from diuers Clothyers and others of the City of New Sarum complayneing of the decay of theyre Trade by the importacion of Dutch Cloth and praying that the ymportacion thereof maybe prohibited soch Petition beeing read it was thereupon very much debated and Ordered That it be referred to the Committee who are to consider thereof and to report theyre Opinions to this Cooncell.

For the more speedy dispatch of Business Ordered That there be only one Committee of this Cooncell to make Inspeccion into all matters brought before this Cooncell and to prepare them for the Cooncels Debate.

Ordered that the Coonsayle sitt only upon Thursdayes in the afternoone till farther Order.

Ordered upon debate of the business concerning Convoys That the officers of his Majestyes Navy be desyred to be att this Cooncell on Tuesday next.

Upon debate of the business concerning Charters It was this day ordered That the Merchant Adventurers Charter brought into this Cooncell by former Order be referred to the Committee.

Ordered upon the Petition of diuers Workemen and others who haue provided necessaryes for this Cooncell that it be referred

to the Committee to consider and report how money may be raysed for payment of them.

Thursday 24th Jan^r 1660.

A Petition recommended to this Cooncell by the right Hon^{ble} the Lord high Treasurer conteyning the desyres of diuers Merchants Factors and others for the setling of a Composition trade in Dover as formerly was this day read And after very much debate therein Ordered that it be referred to the Committee who are desyred to consider thereof and to report theyre opinions what may be fitt for this Cooncell to present to his Lordship as theyre opinion therein.

Ordered that untill the Causes now depending before this Cooncell be fully heard and determyned That no new Causes or matters be taken into Consideracion except such as relate to forreigne Treatyes or shall Come recomended to this Cooncell by his Majesties speciall order.

Upon a mocion now made That a Peremptory day may be assigned for a full debate of the Merchant Adventurers Charter and the Constitution and Practice of that Fellowship Ordered That it be the next matter to be debated after those now depending shall be heard.

This day 7 night Peremptory is given to Mr Doncaster to make good the matters conteyned in a Petition by him presented to this Cooncell in the name of certeyne Clothyers and others of Exōn and Devon complayneing against the Merchant Adventurers Charter for beeing a Monopoly of the Trade of Cloth.

A list of the number of Shippes and of the severall Portes and places att which they should be constantly attending for the Convoy of Merchants was read and agreed to in parte and

Ordered that before it be presented to his Majesty or that this Cooncell deliuer any possitive opinion therein That it be referred to the Committee to reduce the number and in respect of his Majesties great Charge and small receipts of his Revennue to lessen the Charge as much as may be and that such a number be only proposed as shall be necessary for the present and Conyent for his Majesty to allow to that purpose.

Upon reading of a Petition from the Governour Assistants and Fellowship of the Merchants of Eastland Complayneing against the Swede for Monopoliseing of Pitch and Tarr and for

venting the same att excessiue rates and under hard Restrictions to the English

Ordered That it be referred to the Committee to report therein together with those other matters that are before them concerning the Sweda.

There was now brought in, read and allowed a Report from the Committee in relation to the King of Denmarke and desyreing That in this Treaty with that Kinge That it may be insisted upon That free Passage may be allowed to his Majesties Men of Warr through the Sound That a Port called Trinicombe Barr if that King incline to parte with it may not be Disposed of by that King but to the English East India Company they givinge reasonable satisfacion for the same And That the English may have a free Trade into Island. All which beeing assented unto

Ordered That it be forthwith Reported to his Majesty as the Opinion and advise of this Cooncell And that the Lord Broonker and Mr Anthony Ashley Cooper be desyred to present the same accordingly.

Upon debate of a Petition formerly presented to this Cooncell by the Clothyers of new Sarum

Ordered that Committee do consider and Report by what wayes and meanes it comes to pass That the Dutch can afford theyre fine Clothes cheaper than we doe and what may be the remedies. How the importacion of Dutch Clothes may be prevented and whether the importacion of Forreigne Cloth be preiudiciall to the Manufacture of this Kingdome And the officers of the Customes are desyred to Certify what Customes they haue received for Dutch Clothes imported Complaint beinge againe made to this Cooncell by diuers Workemen for want of money It was thereupon

Ordered That the Lord Brounker, Mr Slingsby and the Secretary of this Cooncell do attend the Lord Treasurer therein and report his Lordships pleasure to this Cooncell.

Thursday 31 Jany 1660.

The Lord Broonker etc. Report the Commission by which this Cooncell is established to be defective in the directive parte for money to be payd out of the Exchequer and thereoppon

Ordered That his Majesty or One of his Majesties Principall Secretaries of State be attended therein by the Lord Broonker and Mr Coventry and that a Privy Seale be desyred of his

Majesty to supply the defects of the Commission and his Majestyes pleasure therein reported to this Cooncell.

A list of such shipps as are thought necessary by this Cooncell to be allowed for Convoys Reported and allowed But

Ordered That till the business of Free Portes be reddey That the Convoys be not reported to his Majesty.

Ordered That in the business concerning Free Portes and of the Composition Trade att Dover the Commissioners of his Majestyes Customes be desyred to bring in theyre Opinion in writeing on Tuesday next As to what Places it may be fitt to make Free Portes. How many and under what Regulacions And likewise what amendments they thinke fitt to be made in the Articles for settling the Composition trade of Dover what the Auntient rates were and what they conceiue may be fitt to be payd now in these tymes whercin there is no Warr to his Majesty Or whether to Contynue it in the same way for the tyme to Come as it hath byn in tymes past.

By Command from his Majestyes Cooncell for Trade.

G. DUKE.

(*Endorsed*) Councill of Trade
2^d Jany 1660.

APPENDIX E.

COMPLAINTS FROM THE COUNTIES, 1659. p. 170.

The blight which had fallen on the economic life of the country during the Interregnum was alluded to in the addresses which were sent from different counties to General Monk in 1659. It may be added that the complaints here printed occur in letters sent by supporters of the parliamentary party; they demand the 'restauration' of the ejected members of the Long Parliament. There may be good grounds for discounting the statements of the anonymous author of the *World's Mistake in Oliver Cromwell*, but this evidence is entirely different in character. It is interesting to compare the Declaration of the supporters of the Good Old Cause in Gloucester in 1659 with that of the Royalists in 1660. (Brit. Mus. 190. g. 13 (302 and 303).)

Devonshire. Brit. Mus. 190. g. 13 (300).

A Declaration of the Gentry of the County of Devon. Met at the Generall Quarter Sessions at Exeter, for a Free Parliament. Together with a letter from Exeter.

To the Right Honourable William Lenthall, Speaker of the Parliament.

We the Gentry of the County of *Devon*, finding ourselves without a Regular Government, after your last interruption, designed a publick Meeting, to consult Remedies, which we could not so conveniently effect till this Week, at our *Generall Quarter Sessions at Exon*. Where we find divers of the Inhabitants groaning under high Oppressions and a generall defect of Trade, to the utter ruine of many, and fear of the like to others, which is as visible in the whole County, that occasioned such disorders, that were no small trouble and disturbance to us; which, by God's blessing upon our endeavours, were soon suppress and quieted, without Blood. And though we find since our first purposes, an alteration in the state of Affairs, by your Re-assembling at the Helm of Government, yet conceive, that we are but in part Redrest of our Grievances; and that the chief Expedient for it will be the recalling of all those Members that were secluded in 1648, and sat before the first Force upon the *Parliament*. And also by filling up the vacant places. And all to be admitted, without any Oath and Engagement, previous to their Entrance. For which things, if you please to take a speedy course, we shall defend you against all Opposers, and future Interrupters, with our Lives and Fortunes. For the Accomplishment whereof we shall use all Lawfull Means, which we humbly conceive may best conduce to the Peace and Safety of this Nation.

Exon. 14 of Jany, 1659.

Sir

The Inclosed is a Copy of what this Grand Meeting, to which the most Considerable of the Gentry have Subscribed. Mr Bampfild, Recorder of Exon, is gone this night Post to deliver it to the Speaker. That the Cornish men have done more is no Newes.

This City in very great numbers, Loudly exprest their desires for a Free Parliament. The Apprentices and Young men of the

City got the Keys of the Gates, and keep them lockt, without taking notice of the magistrates, and lesse of the Souldiers.

Kent. Brit. Mus. 190. g. 13 (306).

The Declaration of the Nobility, Gentry, Ministry and Commonalty of the County of Kent. Together with the City and County of *Canterbury*, the City of *Rochester*, and the Ports within the said County.

Having with sadness weighed the multiplied calamities wherein we are at present involved, how friendless we are Abroad, and how divided at home; the loud and heart-piercing cries of the poore, and the disability of the better sort to relieve them; the total decay and subversion of Trade, together with the forfeiture and loss of honor and reputation of the Nation, and (what is more dear to us than all these) the apparent hazard of the Gospel through the prodigious growth of Blasphemies, Heresies and Schism, all of which own their birth to the instability of our Governors, and the unsettlement of our Government. Lastly, how in all these, an universal ruine threatneth us, and wil (if not timely prevented) doubtless overwhelm us. We thought it our bounden duties, both as Christians, out of tenderness to our Religion, as Englishmen, to our Country, and as Friends, to our selves and our Relations, to represent and publish to the world our just griefs for, and our lively resentments of this our deplorable condition, and to seek all lawful and probable means to remedy and redress the same.

Wherefore having the leading Examples of the renowned Cities of *London* and *Exeter*, together with the Counties of the West, before our eyes; and the clamours and out-cries of the People alwaies in our ears, (whereof the one encourageth, and the other enforceth us to this our Declaration) we thought that we would not be silent at such a time, when our silence would speak us to be either Assentors to our own ruine, or Abettors of such proceedings as have neither Law nor Equity to support them.

We therefore, the *Nobility Gentry Ministry* and *Commonalty* of the County of *Kent*, together with the City and County of *Canterbury*, the City of *Rochester* and the Ports within the said County, do by these Presents unanimously Declare, that our desires are for a Full and Free PARLIAMENT, as the only probable means, under God, to lead us out of this Maze and Labyrinth of confusions in which we are at present engag'd; that is, that the

old secluded Members, so many of them as are surviving, may be readmitted into the House, and that there may be a free Election of others to supply the places of those which are dead, without any Oath or Engagement previous to their Entrance, these we shall own as the true Representatives of the People; these we shall with our Lives and Fortunes, to the uttermost of our power, assist and with all cheerfulness submit to, and acquiesce in whatsoever they shall Enact or Ordain.

Thus concluding, that all publick spirited men, and good Patriots, wil with all readiness join and concur with us in a matter of so universal concernment, and that we shall find Opposition from none but such as prefer their own private Interests and temporal respects, to their Religion and laws of the land; we shall as boldly subscribe our Names as we do heartily declare our Desires.

(Undated.)

Compare also the following letter. Brit. Mus. 190. g. 13 (355).

To the Supreme Authority The Parliament of the Commonwealth of England Assembled at Westminster.

The hearty Congratulations and humble Petition of thousands of well-affected Gentlemen Freeholders and Inhabitants of the County of Kent and City of Canterbury.

...Wherefore we take boldnesse humbly to offer at present to your grave and serious Considerations, These few particulars following.....

That you would be mindfull for the quickning of Trade so much decayed, principally that of Clothing which greatly concerns this County; the fail wherof hath greatly impoverished and ruinated many families.

4 June, 1659.

Lincoln. Brit. Mus. 190. g. 13 (310).

The Declaration of the Gentry, Ministers, Free-holders of the County and City of Lincolne.

Wee the Gentry, Ministers and Freeholders of the County and City of Lincolne, being truly sensible of our Miseries and Greivances, namely the sad consequents of intestine Warre, the fear of *Invasion* from abroad, at the time of our Distractions and Divisions both in CHURCH and *Stats*, the violent alteration of GOVERNMENT, the heavy imposition of unheard of TAXES; All

of which of late Yeares hath ruined our TRADE, and impoverished the whole *Nation*, and are all occasioned by reason of the many Violences and Breaches made upon our known established *Lawes* and Fundamentall Liberties, *Doe therefore* humbly propose and declare (having first met and consulted, as other Countreyes have done) that the onely remedy for our said Grievances, will be for *A Free Full PARLIAMENT*, speedily to be called and assembled to sit according to our said knowne established *Lawes*, wherein the Free votes of all Free People of this *Nation* might be included.

1659.

Norfolk. Brit. Mus. 190. g. 13 (311).

The Declaration of the Gentry of the County of Norfolk and of the County and City of Norwich.

We the Gentry of the County of *Norfolk*, and County and City of *Norwich*, being deeply affected with the sence of our sad Distractions, and Divisions, both in Church and State, and wearied with the miseries of an Unnatural Civil War, the too Frequent Interruptions of Government, the Imposition of several heavy Taxes, and the loud Out-cries of multitudes of undone, and almost Famished People, occasioned by the General decay of Trade, which hath spread itself throughout the whole Nation, and these Counties in particular; and having met together, and consulted what may best remedy and remove our and the Nations present Grievances and Distractions, Do humbly conceive, that the chief Expedient will be, the recalling of those Members that were seclued in 1648 etc.

This declaration subscribed by three hundred Gentlemen, was delivered to the Hon. Will. Lenthal Speaker of the Parliament; on Saturday the eight and twentieth of January 1659 By the Lord Richardson, S^r John Hobart and S^r Horatio Tounsend, Baronets.

Warwick. Brit. Mus. 190. g. 13 (316).

Wee the Knights, Gentlemen, Ministers, and Free-Holders of the County of Warwick.

Being deeply affected with, and sadly sensible of the present Miseries, which both our Selves and the whole Nation groan under, We can no longer forbear to express our Grievs, and declare our Desires and Thoughts of the most probable means (by

Gods assistance) to give some remedy to our present sufferings, and prevent those yet greater Calamities which threaten our speedy and utter Ruina. The cause of our present Calamities (we conceive) proceeds from the many Revolutions, through Misdadministration of Government, and want of the right Constitution of Parliaments: And that after all our great and intolerable Sufferings, the vast expence of Blood and Treasure, for our Rights and Liberties, and Priviledges of Parliament (which we take to be the good old Cause) we, with most of the Counties of this Nation, have not our Representatives in a Free Parliament etc.

"Subscribed by many Thousand hands."

Yorkshire. Brit. Mus. 190. g. 13 (317).

The Declaration of Thomas Lord Fairfax And the rest of the Lords, Knights Esquires Citizens Ministers and Freeholders of the County and City of York.

Whereas this Famous County, Honoured formerly for its puissance and strength by which they have always been taken for the Bulwork of this Nation, are now reputed so inconsiderable that they have not at this time a Representative in Parliament: and being deeply sensible of the Confusions and Distractions of the Nation, the particular Decay and Ruine of the Cloathing Trade of this County, which necessarily bears an influence upon the Publick: as also the Future Evils that will attend this *Vacancy of Government* during the imperfection and incompleatness of *Our Parliaments*, whose entireness, and *Full Number* hath been in *all times* (as to a *Right English Constitution*) the only *conservation* of our *Liberties* etc.

Leeda. Feb. 13. 1659.

An Extract of a Letter from York dated the 31 of Dec. 1659 concerning the Lord Fairfax's Raising that County in Arms against illegal Taxes and Free quarter and for the Freedom of Parliament as it was in the Year 1648.

Brit. Mus. 190. g. 13 (248).

...“And the Trade of Cloathing being dead, by reason of the Warres with *Spain*, makes those Parts rise in abundance, to do anything for the having of a *Free Parliament* which (they think) will procure the opening of Trade again.”

London. Brit. Mus. 190. g. 13 (123).

A Letter agreed unto and subscribed by the Gentlemen, Minister, Freeholders and Seamen of the County of Suffolk presented to the Right Honorable, the Lord Mayor, Aldermen and Common Councill of the Citty of London Assenbled Jan. 30. 1659.

Right Honorable

Please you to accept this Paper as a testimony, that we are highly and gratefully sensible of those Breathings and Essaies towards Peace, which your Renowned City has lately declared to the World. And we earnestly wish, that our serious and unanimous Concurrence, may ripen them to a perfect Accomplishment. We are willing to consider it as an Omen of Mercy, when we observe the Nation in generall, lifting up its Vowes to Heaven for a Free and Full PARLIAMENT. 'Tis that alone in its Genuine Sense, which our Laws prescribe and present to us, as the Great Patron and Guardian of our Persons, Liberties and Proprieties, and whatsoever else is justly pretious to us. And if God shall, by your hand lead us to such an obtainment, after-ages shall blesse your Memory. 'Tis superfluous to spread before you, your Merchandise decay'd, your Trade declin'd, your Estates wither'd. Are there not many within your Walls, or near them, that in your ears deplore such miseries as these? Your Lordship may believe, that our Prayers and Persons shall gladly promote all lawfull means for our Recovery. And we entreat, that this cheerfull suffrage of ours may be annex'd, as a Labell to your Honorable Intendments.

1659.

The Engagement and Remembrance of the City of London
Subscribed by 23500 hands.

Brit. Mus. 190. g. 13 (249).

...Not to insist upon the losse of Trade; how many Thousand Families have nothing now to do, but Begg and Curse these Wretches.

Dated in MS. Dec. 1659.

APPENDIX F.

STATISTICS OF PROGRESS.

It is with some hesitation that I append a few statements of statistics; information in a numerical form has an appearance of accuracy and completeness which may be misleading. While there is an abundance of reliable information for last century on many points connected with population and trade, the data for earlier times are often uncertain, and estimates must be made to do duty for actual enumeration. When an attempt is made at comparison there is no sufficient basis to work upon. It may be convenient, however, to reproduce figures given by some well-known investigators, as the best available.

Political Arithmetic, the mere counting up of similar objects or amounts at two different periods, may be very instructive up to a certain point. It serves to show the direction of change at a glance—whether e.g. shipping was increasing or declining—and to measure the amount of change in a given time. It may be advantageously employed to bring out the growth of some particular industries, the progress of commerce, shipping, and of population. The graphic method offers a convenient means of bringing before the eyes some of the changes in the prosperity of the country, as indicated by a comparison of revenue with indebtedness and of population with pauperism. Miss E. A. McArthur of Girton College, who constructed these diagrams, has kindly allowed me to insert them.

I. THE PROGRESS OF PARTICULAR INDUSTRIES is illustrated by the following figures. The first Table shows the rapid progress which took place in the woollen manufactures of the West Riding during the second quarter of the eighteenth century. The second shows the progress of the woollen manufacture in Great Britain, so far as that is indicated by the accounts of the raw material imported, of the quantities of wool grown there is no trustworthy information; and the third gives the quantities of cotton wool imported. The fourth gives the quantities of pig-iron made in Great Britain, since coal-smelting began.

i. *Progress of Woollen Manufacture.* Massie, writing in 1764, says that the exports of woollen manufacture, which under Charles II. and James II. "did not much exceed the yearly value of one million pounds, amounted in 1699 to almost three millions sterling, from which vast sum, with occasional ebbings and flowings our annual exports of Woollen Manufactures have gradually risen to full four millions of late years." *Observations on New Cyder Tax*, p. l. Detailed statements of the values of woollen manufactures exported for every year from 1697—1781 will be found in *Considerations upon the present state of the Wool Trade* (1781), p. 83 [Brit. Mus. 1103. a. 3 (10)]. These are continued to 1840 in Bischoff, II. Ap. vi. The highest point reached was £7,900,000 in 1833. These tables also give the price of wool for each year, but do not discriminate the qualities for which these varying prices were charged.

No. of Pieces¹ of Broad Woollen Cloth manufactured in W. Riding, 1726—1750, extracted from Registers books kept in said County²:

1726	26,671	1739	43,086½
1727	28,990	1740	41,441
1728	25,223½	1741	46,364
1729	29,643½	1742	44,954
1730	21,579½	1743	45,178½
1731	33,563	1744	54,627½
1732	35,548½	1745	50,453
1733	34,620	1746	56,637
1734	31,133	1747	62,480
1735	31,744½	1748	60,705½
1736	38,899	1749	60,447½
1737	42,356	1750	60,964
1738	42,404		

ii. *Foreign and Colonial Wool imported into England (the United Kingdom from 1766—1857):*

	lbs.		lbs.		lbs.
1766	1,926,000	1800	8,609,000	1840	49,436,000
1771	1,829,000	1810	10,914,000	1850	74,326,000
1780	323,000	1820	9,775,000	1855	99,300,000
1790	2,582,000	1830	32,305,000	1857	127,390,000
1799	2,263,000				

An account of the woollen trade of Yorkshire, by E. Baines, in T. Baines, Yorkshire, Past and Present, I. 637. Cf. also Bischoff, II. App. II.

¹ Until 1733 or 1734 there were between 30 and 40 yds. in each piece—since then the length has been gradually increased, and each piece is now (1764) near 70 yards.

² Massie, *Observations on the New Cyder Tax* (1764), p. 3.

iii. *Cotton Wool imported. Returns from Records by Custom House.*

	lbs.
1697	1,976,859
1701	1,985,869
1710	715,008
1720	1,973,805
1730	1,545,479
1741	1,645,081
1751	3,976,610
1764	3,970,892

Baines, *Hist. of the Cotton Manufacture*, 109.

Cotton Wool imported for spinning¹ into England and Scotland, 1781—1832.

	lbs.		lbs.		lbs.
1781	3,198,778	1799	43,879,278	1816	93,920,055
1782	11,828,039	1800	56,010,732	1817	124,912,968
1783	9,735,663	1801	56,004,805	1818	177,382,158
1784	11,482,083	1802	60,845,600	1819	149,732,920
1785	18,400,384	1803	53,812,284	1820	144,818,100
1786	19,475,020	1804	61,867,829	1821	123,977,400
1787	23,250,268	1805	59,682,406	1822	135,420,100
1788	20,467,436	1806	58,176,263	1823	191,402,508
1789	32,576,023	1807	74,925,306	1824	149,840,122
1790	31,447,605	1808	48,605,982	1825	228,005,291
1791	28,706,675	1809	92,812,282	1826	170,500,000
1792	34,907,497	1810	132,488,935	1827	264,330,000
1793	19,040,929	1811	91,576,535	1828	222,750,000
1794	24,358,567	1812	63,025,936	1829	218,324,000
1795	26,401,340	1813	50,966,000	1830	259,856,000
1796	32,126,357	1814	60,060,239	1831	290,080,000
1797	23,854,371	1815	99,306,343	1832	277,260,490
1798	31,880,641				

Baines, *Hist. of the Cotton Manufacture*, in *Hist. of the County Palatine and Duchy of Lancaster*, vol. II. 496.

iv. *Quantity of Pig-Iron made in England, Wales, and Scotland, 1740—1852.*

	Tons		Tons		Tons
1740	17,350	1806	258,206	1839	1,248,781
1788	68,300	1825	581,367	1847	1,999,608
1796	125,079	1830	678,417	1852	2,701,000

Scrivenor, 136 (ed. 1854), 256, 302.

II. THE INCREASE OF THE COMMERCE of the country is shown by the tables of exports and imports; these are taken for the longest period where comparison is possible, as the change from

¹ In spinning this, allowance for loss $1\frac{1}{2}$ oz. per lb. should be made, to estimate total amount of yarn spun. Baines, II. 502.

official to real values, though giving greater accuracy, renders it less easy to indicate the rate of change. To this is added Chalmers' table of the increase of shipping. (*Estimate*, 234.)

i. *Official Value of Exports and Imports.*

Exports.

England	1613 ¹	2,487,435	Misselden, <i>Circle of Commerce</i> , 121.	
	1622	2,320,436	" " " 128.	
	1662	2,022,812	Macpherson, <i>Annals of Commerce</i> , II. 707.	
	1688	4,310,000	Davenant, <i>Works</i> , II. 270.	
	1699	6,788,166	Macpherson, <i>Annals</i> , II. 707.	
	1720	6,910,899	" " III. 116.	
	1730	8,548,982	" " III. 160.	
	1740	8,197,788	" " III. 227.	
	1750	12,699,081	" " III. 283.	
	1760	14,694,970	" " III. 339.	
Gt Britain	1783	13,896,415	<i>Finance Reports</i> , 1797, II. 22, 36.	
	1796	29,196,198		
	1798	27,817,087		
	1800	34,381,617		
United Kingdom	1805	31,064,492	<i>Accounts and Papers</i> , 1830, XXVII. 208—11.	
	1810	43,568,757		
	1815	58,624,550		
	1820	48,951,587		<i>Accounts and Papers</i> , 1833, XLI. 48.
	1825	56,320,182		
	1830	69,691,303		<i>Accounts and Papers</i> , 1851, XXXI. 170.
1835	91,174,456			
1840	116,479,678			
	1845	150,879,986	<i>Accounts and Papers</i> , 1852—53, LVII. 198.	
	1850	197,330,265		

Imports.

England	1618	2,141,151	Misselden, <i>Circle of Commerce</i> , 122.	
	1622	2,619,315	" " " 129.	
	1688	7,120,000	Davenant, <i>Works</i> , II. 270.	
	1720	6,090,083	Macpherson, <i>Annals</i> , III. 116.	
	1730	7,780,019	" " III. 160.	
	1740	6,703,778	" " III. 227.	
	1750	7,772,039	" " III. 283.	
	1760	9,832,802	" " III. 339.	
	1783	11,651,281	<i>Finance Reports</i> , 1797, II. 22, 36.	
	1796	21,024,866		
Gt Britain	1798	25,122,203	<i>Accounts and Papers</i> , 1830, XXVII. 209.	
	1800	28,257,781		
	1805	28,561,370		
	1810	39,301,612		
United Kingdom	1815	32,987,396	<i>Accounts and Papers</i> , 1833, XLI. 48.	
	1820	32,438,650		
	1825	44,208,807		
	1830	46,245,241		<i>Accounts and Papers</i> , 1851, XXXI. 170.
	1835	49,911,543		
	1840	67,432,964		
	1845	85,281,958	<i>Accounts and Papers</i> , 1852—53, LVII. 198.	
	1850	100,460,433		

¹ In 1570 the official value of Exports and Imports according to a State Paper in the Cotton Collection is given as £26,665 and £45,356 (Hall, *Customs*, vol. II. App.). It may be doubted however whether this was not a partial return for the purpose of a contemporary agitation against foreign competition, i.e. to show that the "balance of trade" was against England.

ii. *Increase of Shipping.*

THE EPOCHS.	THE SHIPS CLEARED OUTWARDS.			
	Tons ENGLISH.	Do. FOREIGN.	TOTAL.	
The Restoration { 1668 1669 }	95,266	47,684	142,900	
The Revolution 1688	190,538	95,267	285,800	
The Peace of Ryswick... 1697	144,264	100,524	244,788	
The last years of William III { 1700 1701 1702 }	278,698	48,635	817,828	
The Wars of Anne { 1709 1712 }	243,698 826,620	45,625 29,115	289,818 856,785	
The first of George I... { 1713 1714 1715 }	421,481	26,578	448,004	
The first of George II. { 1726 1727 1728 }	432,832	28,661	466,498	
The peaceful years { 1736 1737 1738 }	476,941	26,627	508,568	
The War of { 1739 1740 1741 }	884,191	87,260	471,451	
The peaceful years { 1749 1750 1751 }	609,798	51,886	661,184	
The War of { 1756 1757 }	451,254	78,466	524,710	
The first of George III. } ----- WAR: { 1760 1761 1762 }	471,241 508,220 480,444	102,737 117,836 120,126	578,978 626,066 600,570	
PEACE: {	1763	561,724	87,293	649,017
	1764	583,934	74,800	658,734
	1765	661,402	67,855	719,257
	1766	684,281	61,753	746,034
	1767	645,835	63,206	709,041
	1768	668,786	72,734	741,520
	1769	709,855	63,020	772,875
	1770	703,495	67,476	760,971
	1771	773,390	68,532	838,922
	1772	818,108	72,608	890,711
	1773	771,483	54,820	826,303
1774	798,240	65,278	863,518	

Increase of Shipping (continued).

THE EPOCHS.		THE SHIPS CLEARED OUTWARDS.		
		Tons ENGLISH.	Do. FOREIGN.	TOTAL.
WAR:	1775	783,226	64,860	848,086
	1776	778,878	72,188	851,066
	1777	736,234	83,468	819,702
	1778	657,238	98,113	755,351
	1779	590,911	139,124	740,035
	1780	619,462	134,515	753,977
	1781	547,953	163,410	711,363
	1782	552,851	208,511	761,362
	1783	795,669	157,969	953,638
PEACE:	1784	848,355	113,064	959,419
	1785	951,855	103,398	1,055,253
	1786	982,132	116,771	1,098,903
	1787	1,104,711	132,243	1,236,954
	1788	1,243,206	121,932	1,365,138
	1789	1,343,800	99,858	1,443,658
	1790	1,260,828	144,132	1,404,960
	1791	1,333,106	178,051	1,511,157
1792	1,396,003	169,151	1,565,154	
WAR:	1793	1,101,326	180,121	1,281,447
	1794	1,247,398	209,679	1,457,077
	1795	1,030,058	370,238	1,400,296
	1796	1,108,258	454,847	1,563,105
	1797	971,596	379,775	1,351,371
	1798	1,163,534	345,132	1,508,666
	1799	1,145,314	390,612	1,535,926
	1800	1,269,329	654,713	1,924,042
1801	1,190,557	767,816	1,958,373	
PEACE:	1802	1,459,689	435,427	1,895,116
WAR:	1803	1,245,560	543,208	1,788,768
	1804	1,248,796	553,267	1,802,063
	1805	1,284,691	572,961	1,857,652
	1806	1,258,903	538,700	1,897,603
	1807	1,190,232	600,840	1,791,072
	1808	1,153,488	272,104	1,425,592
	1809	1,318,508	674,680	1,993,188

III. The PROGRESS OF THE REVENUE and the increased CHARGE ON THE NATIONAL DEBT are shown in the first diagram: the figures on which it is based are as follows:

i. *Revenue. England, 1660—1789. Great Britain and Ireland, 1792—1850.*

1660	£1,200,000	Dowell, <i>History of Taxation</i> , II. 17.
1690	1,200,000	" " " II. 44.
1712	3,043,000	
1740	3,997,000	
1756	5,150,000	
1762	6,711,000	} <i>Statistical Journal</i> , XVIII. 250.
1774	7,137,000	
1784	12,995,000	
1789	15,460,000	
1792	18,900,630	
1795	19,657,993	
1800	33,069,775	
1805	50,348,263	} <i>Reports</i> , 1828, v. 610—645.
1810	66,704,985	
1815	71,900,005	
1820	53,880,373	
1825	52,065,389	
1830	49,889,995	} <i>Accounts and Papers</i> , 1841, XLII. 183.
1835	45,893,370	
1840	47,351,563	
1845	51,719,118	} <i>Accounts and Papers</i> , 1851, XXXI. 166.
1850	52,177,141	

ii. *Annual Charge on the National Debt.*

1688	£39,855	
1702	1,310,942	
1714	3,351,358	
1727	2,217,551	
1739	1,964,025	
1748	3,061,004	} <i>Sinclair, History of the Public Revenue</i> , Part II. 93.
1755	2,396,717	
1762	4,840,821	
1776	4,476,821	
1784	9,669,435	
1790	9,479,572	
1815	30,458,204	} <i>Reports</i> , 1828, v. 657.
1820	30,147,801	
1825	29,197,197	
1830	29,118,859	
1835	28,514,610	} <i>Accounts</i> , 1851, XXXI. 166.
1840	29,381,718	
1845	28,253,872	
1850	28,091,590	

IV. The INCREASE OF POPULATION is also shown by a diagram, and is compared with the annual charge for poor-relief, so far as it was reported to Parliament. The figures are as follows:

i. *Population of England and Wales.*

1688	5,500,520	G. King in Davenant, <i>Works</i> , II. 184.
1700	5,475,000	} <i>Statistical Journal</i> , XLIII. 462.
1710	5,240,000	
1720	5,565,000	
1730	5,796,000	
1740	6,064,000	
1750	6,467,000	
1760	6,736,000	
1770	7,428,000	
1780	7,053,000	
1790	8,875,000	
1801	8,892,536	} <i>Accounts and Papers</i> , 1852-3, LXXXV. XXXIII.
1811	10,164,256	
1821	12,000,236	
1831	13,896,797	
1841	15,914,148	
1851	17,927,609	

ii. *Poor-rates.*

Average, 1748-49-50	£689,971	} <i>Reports</i> , 1821, IV. 277.
1776	1,521,732	
Average, 1783-84-85	1,912,241	
1803	4,077,891	
March, 1812-13	6,656,105	
1813-14	6,294,584	
1814-15	5,418,845	
1815-16	5,724,506	
1816-17	6,918,217	
1817-18	7,890,148	
1818-19	7,531,660	} <i>Accounts</i> , 1845, XLI. 893.
1819-20	7,829,594	
1820-21	6,958,445	
1821-22	6,858,703	
1822-23	5,773,096	
1823-24	5,734,216	
1824-25	5,786,991	
1825-26	5,928,502	
1826-27	6,441,088	
1827-28	6,298,000	
1828-29	6,832,410	
1829-30	6,829,042	
1830-31	6,798,889	
1831-32	7,036,968	
1832-33	6,780,800	
1833-34	6,317,255	
1834-35	5,526,418	
1835-36	4,717,630	
1836-37	4,044,741	
1837-38	4,123,604	
1838-39	4,406,907	
1839-40	4,576,965	
1840-41	4,760,929	
1841-42	4,911,498	
1842-43	5,208,027	
1843-44	4,982,096	
1844-45	5,039,703	<i>Accounts</i> , 1847, XLIX. 51.
1845-46	4,954,204	<i>Accounts</i> , 1847-8, LIII. 181, 183.
1846-47	5,298,787	} <i>Accounts</i> , 1849, XLVII. 615.
1847-48	6,180,765	

iii. *The rate and distribution of the increase of population during the eighteenth century is excellently shown in the following table quoted from Chalmers. (Estimate, 216.)*

A COMPARATIVE VIEW of the Number of HOUSES, in each County of England and Wales, as they appeared in the Hearth-books of Lady-day 1690; as they were made up at the Tax-office, in 1708—1750—1781; and, as they appear from the enumeration of 1801.

Counties.	No. of Houses, 1690.	No. of Houses charged, 1708.	No. of Houses charged and chargeable, 1750.	No. of Houses charged and chargeable, 1781.	No. of Houses, enumerated, 1801.	
					Inhabited.	Uninhabited.
Bedfordshire	12,170	5,479	6,802	5,360	11,888	185
Berks	16,996	7,558	9,762	9,227	20,573	622
Bucks	18,688	8,504	10,087	9,870	20,443	543
Cambridge	18,823	7,220	9,384	9,038	16,159	312
Chester	25,592	11,656	16,006	17,201	34,482	1,139
Cornwall	26,613	9,052	14,520	15,274	32,906	4,872
Cumberland	15,279	2,509	11,914	13,419	21,573	1,472
Derby	24,944	8,260	13,912	14,046	31,822	1,869
Devon	56,202	16,686	30,049	28,612	57,955	8,285
Dorset	17,859	4,138	11,711	11,122	21,487	825
*Durham	53,845	6,298	10,475	12,418	27,195	1,171
York	121,052	44,776	70,816	76,224	168,489	6,418
Essex	40,545	16,256	19,057	18,359	38,371	1,027
Gloucester	34,476	18,285	16,261	14,950	46,457	1,715
Hareford	16,744	6,818	8,771	8,092	17,003	941
Hertford	17,488	7,447	9,251	8,628	17,081	491
Huntingdon	8,718	8,992	4,363	3,847	6,986	186
Kent	46,674	21,871	30,029	30,975	51,556	1,413
Lancashire	46,961	22,588	33,278	30,956	114,270	8,894
Leicester	20,448	3,284	12,967	12,545	26,392	742
Lincoln	45,019	17,571	24,969	24,561	41,365	1,094
London, &c.	111,215	47,031	71,977	74,704	112,912	5,171
Norfolk	56,579	19,097	20,697	20,056	47,617	1,523
Northampton	26,904	9,218	12,464	10,350	26,055	786
*Northumberland	(included in Durham)	6,787	10,543	12,431	28,518	1,684
Nottingham	17,818	7,755	11,001	10,872	25,611	542
Oxford	19,827	8,602	10,362	8,698	20,699	594
Rutland	8,661	1,498	1,873	1,445	3,274	87
Salop	27,471	11,452	18,332	12,895	31,182	929
Somerset	45,900	19,048	27,822	26,407	48,040	2,136
Southampton, &c.	28,557	14,331	18,045	16,323	38,284	806
Stafford	26,278	10,812	16,917	16,488	45,621	2,008
Suffolk	47,637	15,301	18,384	19,559	32,368	652
Surrey, &c.	40,610	14,071	20,087	19,381	48,072	1,614
Sussex	23,451	9,429	11,170	10,574	25,060	718
Warwick	22,400	9,461	12,759	13,276	41,069	2,946
Westmoreland	6,691	1,904	4,937	6,144	7,897	315
Wilt	27,418	11,378	14,303	12,656	28,059	1,170
Worcester	24,440	9,178	9,967	8,791	26,711	1,109
Angloesca		1,040	1,334	2,264	6,679	127
Brecon		3,370	3,234	3,497	6,315	479
Cardigan		2,042	2,542	2,444	8,819	221
Cardmarthen		3,985	5,020	5,128	18,449	971
Cardmarvon		1,583	2,866	2,875	8,848	129
Denbigh		4,753	6,091	5,878	19,631	427
Flint		2,653	3,520	2,990	7,585	194
Glamorgan		5,920	6,290	5,146	14,225	537
Merioneth		1,930	2,664	2,972	5,737	193
Monmouth		3,288	4,080	4,454	8,248	417
Montgomery		4,047	4,800	5,421	8,725	228
Pembroke		2,764	2,808	3,294	11,569	393
Pednor		2,092	2,425	2,076	3,675	212
	1,519,215	508,616	729,048	721,861	1,574,902	67,529

APPENDIX G.

SOME DIFFICULTIES IN THE INTERPRETATION OF
HISTORICAL STATISTICS.

It is rarely possible to obtain reliable and precise information in regard to affairs in the past, so that it is all the more tempting to try to make the most of the figures which do survive, and draw as much as possible from them. The interpretation of quotations of prices and other information of a similar kind is beset by many difficulties. It must be remembered that statistics only serve to set economic problems before us in a very precise form; the greatest care and skill is needed to solve the questions they present for our consideration. Figures, however correct they may be, show the amount of some changes, but they do not in themselves give us any light as to the reason of the changes, or as to ulterior results brought about in social life, or economic conditions. These must be the matter of carefully reasoned enquiry. An illustration from the subject of pauperism may bring out the extremely limited character of the information we get from figures. It is perfectly clear that the sums expended on the relief of the poor diminished during the earlier part of the eighteenth century; but the figures in themselves and by themselves do not tell us whether this was due to greater strictness of administration, or to improved trade and better employment. The figures give us the combined effect of both causes, and do not help us to discriminate the action of one from that of the other. There are always many influences at work in any social movement, and we have no sufficient means of discriminating the precise effect exerted by any one factor singly.

A number of complex considerations are involved even in the apparently simple attempt to compare the prices charged for a particular commodity at different times and under different circumstances. Any single quotation of price is a summary statement of the value of a commodity in terms of some form of

money. But neither the measure of value nor the thing measured can be regarded as constant. There have been changes in the range of general prices which have originated in alterations in the circulating medium; and on the other hand there are very few commodities—besides precious stones—in regard to which we can be certain that the quality has remained unaltered. The quality of a pound of mediæval beef probably differed considerably from the prime cuts of the present day¹; and at all events, the ox or the sheep was undoubtedly inferior to modern breeds in size and weight. These are the difficulties which must be faced, before satisfactory data can be obtained from mere quotations of price, for discussing such an apparently simple matter as the differences in the value of the same object in the same country at two different periods. Indeed an enquiry that seems to be very roundabout may prove much more instructive. The study of the relative prices of two or more commodities at different times, enables us to evade some of the confusions which arise from changes in the value of the Circulating Medium. Professor Nicholson has shown from his admirable chapter on this subject² how much light may be thrown on social and economic changes by the careful pursuit of this line of investigation.

The difficulty is greatly enhanced if we set ourselves to compare such ill-defined *quanta* as the "material comfort" of the labourer in different centuries. To solve the question at all we must know (a) not only what he could get by paying for it, as compared with what the modern labourer can get, but we must take account (b) of cases where the modern labourer has to pay for things which the mediæval labourer got for nothing, and (c) of things which the modern labourer habitually uses, and which the mediæval labourer never had at all. That is to say, to estimate the standard of comfort, we must not only know (a) the *purchasing power of wages*, but take account (b) of the increased necessity of *purchasing fuel* in modern times, and (c) of the increased use of tea, tobacco and so forth. These last obviously imply a change in the standard of comfort, for the better if they are additional luxuries, and for the worse, if they are substitutes for things containing more sustenance.

There is a further difficulty; it is now recognised that the question of a labourer's comfort depends, not merely on his own

¹ H. Hall, *The Roast Beef of Old England*, in the *Antiquarian*, 1882.

² *Principles of Political Economy*, III. 65.

wages, but on the family income¹; Le Play and his school have put this matter beyond discussion. Before, then, we can get satisfactory information regarding the standard of comfort we must know what opportunities there are for bye-employment and domestic industry.

These considerations are all necessary to get any statement on the subject which shall be worth having; but they are so complicated, that it seems impossible to give each of them their due weight. On this ground Professor Thorold Rogers has taken the bold course of simplifying the problem as much as possible, by leaving these confusing elements on one side². He takes individual earnings as typical of family earnings, and discusses the standard of comfort of the labourer on the simpler issue of the purchasing power of his wages. But the quotations for rates of wages, on which he relies, are often statements of payments made *per day*; if the standard of comfort is to be estimated by the *free income*, which the labourer had (for clothes, &c.) after purchasing necessary food, it is necessary to know how regularly he was employed. Where we do not know this, we are forced to assume it, so as to discuss the problem at all. But regularity of employment depends on (1) opportunity of employment, and (2) on willingness to work; and these are uncertain elements which make it very difficult to hazard a reasonable assumption for any period in the past.

There are two periods during which it appears, from comparing the price of food and the rates of wages, that the labourer must have been specially well off, viz. 1401-1499, and 1701-1766. But it seems very doubtful whether there was much regularity of employment at either time. The evidence of the decay of towns

¹ The family is an element of uncertainty both as to income and expenditure. The difficulties of comparing the price of labour in our land in different centuries, are brought out in a few sentences about the price of labour in different states at the same date. "1st. The necessaries of a family is a vague term. 2dly. A family is vague; it may be four or ten persons. 3dly. A day's work is vague; it may be six hours or sixteen. 4thly. The quantity of labour in a state is uncertain. 5thly. The seasons and weather are various as to heat and cold, which must vary the price of labour. 6thly. The value of money is different, so that in one country an ounce of silver will purchase a sack of wheat, and twenty days' labour; in another but a bushel, and five days' labour. What a perplexity arises hence! But when the price of labour is talked of, and compared between two states, &c., all these ought to be considered." [Temple] *Considerations on Taxes*, p. 42 n.

² "I assumed that the peasant and the artisan work 300 days in the year. It is quite possible that they did not get so much employment, perhaps that they worked more days, or on certain occasions increased their earnings by bye-employments, by the labour of their wives, their sons, and their daughters. But in calculations such as I am making, provided you take what it may be conceived the workmen could not do without, the comparison is made more obvious if the fewest and simplest factors are taken." *Agriculture and Prices*, v. 618.

(Vol. 1., pp. 453, 507), and increase of sheep-farming (Vol. 1., pp. 403, 526) goes to prove that there were many districts where employment was not to be had at all regularly during the fifteenth century. Again, the constant complaint of laziness in the eighteenth century seems to show that the labourers, who had the opportunity of working, often preferred to take out their enjoyment in the form of idling. (See above, pp. 566, 855 n. 1.)

It has been the habit of economists from the time of the statute of Elizabeth to think of wages as varying according to the plenty and scarcity of the time; that is, that when food is dear wages should be high, and that wages may be low when food is cheap. But Temple, if he was the author of the *Essay on Trade and Commerce*, gives expression to an opposite view. "It is the quantity of labour and not the price of it, that is determined by the price of provisions and other necessaries." (p 40.) According to his observations, when men could easily earn a living, they would not work more than half their time, but when food was dear, they were ready to put in six days a week. This doctrine, which was formulated after experience of a period of comparative plenty, was certainly confirmed during the miserable days which succeeded the peace, when the men were accustomed to labour for excessive hours because food was so dear.

Where there are high rates of wages and plenty of employment is to be had, it is clear that the labourers have an opportunity of raising their standard of material comfort. There are too many pessimists who call attention to the strength of human passions, and human folly, and who despair of these opportunities being ever well used. The followers of Malthus are inclined to say that if food is cheap, there will only be a reckless increase of the population; teetotalers are inclined to insist that high wages too often mean a large drink bill; and others may urge that high wages only lead to idleness and dissipation. With so many temptations at work, it need be no matter for surprise that during all these centuries of increasing wealth, the labourers' standard of comfort has changed but little for the better; that while many have risen out of the labouring class, the standard of the class has been hardly altered at all. But at least the experience of the past may help us to understand that no permanent improvement is necessarily brought about by increased opportunities for material well-being, but only by the intellectual and moral changes which

enable men to take advantage of the opportunities that offer, be they great or small.

From the foregoing remarks it appears that very little reliance can be placed on conclusions drawn from quotations of prices as to the actual material comfort enjoyed by the labourer at any period. At the same time, as the question is constantly raised, it may not be out of place to give the calculations made by Arthur Young and commended by Tooke, for what they are worth.

PRICES AND WAGES IN ENGLAND, 1200 to 1810.—Comparative Statement framed by Arthur Young in 1812, upon the principle of representing the facts of 1810 by the number twenty (20), and the facts of the preceding periods by the proportion (in figures) borne by them to that Number.

		1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12
PERIODS.		FOOD.			VICTUALLING OFFICE. Beef and Pork.	OTHER ARTICLES.				WAGES.			
		Wheat.	Barley and Oats.	Beef, Mutton, Veal, Pork, Bacon, Butter, Cheese.		Wool (Combing).	Horses.	Coals at Bethlehem Hospital.	Manufactures at Greenwich Hospital.	Agricultural Labour.	Carpenters and Masons.		
100	1200-99	5½	4¾	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	3½	...
"	1800-99	6¼	5	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	4½	4½
"	1400-99	8	2¾	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	5¾	5¾
"	1500-99	6	4¾	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	5¾	4¾
"	1600-99	9½	8½	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	8	7
"	1700-99	9½	11½	10½	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	12½	11½
66	1701-66	7¾	7¼	7½	7¼	12	15¾	13½	14½	14½	10	...	...
23	1767-89	11	11	11½	11	15½	17½	14½	14	14	12½	...	...
14	1790-1803	18	16½	16½	17	16½	19½	15½	15½	15½	16½	...	...
7	1804-10	20	20	20	20	20	20	20	20	20	20	20	20
84	1767-1800	13	11½	13½	12½	13	...	14½	15½	14	...	14	...

NOTE.—This Table may be read thus:—The price of a given quantity of, say, wheat (col. 3), was represented in 1810 by the number 20; and the price of the same quantity of wheat in coinage, of the same weight and fineness, was, in the period, say 1500-99, represented by the number 6; hence, the price of wheat in 1810, compared with 1500-99, had risen 233 per cent.

The "Manufactures at Greenwich Hospital" (col. 10) include shoes, stockings, hats, and mops.

Arthur Young combined several of the separate elements together, in order to simplify the general view, and the following were the results, viz. :

Combinations obtained from the preceding Table.

1	2	3	4	5	6
Periods.	Wheat, Barley, and Oats united. (Cols. 3 and 4.)	Wheat and Beef, &c. united. (3 and 4.)	Corn and Beef, &c. united. (3, 4, and 5.)	Labour, Corn, and Beef, &c. united. (3, 4, 5, and 11.)	Labour singly. (11.)
1200-99	5	- ...	- ...	- ...	8½
1300-99	5½	- ...	- ...	- ...	4½
1400-99	8	- ...	- ...	- ...	5½
1500-99	5	- 5½	- ...	- ...	5½
1600-99	8½	- 8	- ...	- ...	8
1700-99	10½	- 9½	- ...	- ...	12½
1701-66	7½	- 7½	- 7½	- 8½	10
1767-89	11	- 11½	- 11½	- 11½	12½
1790-1803	14½	- 14½	- 15½	- 16	16½
1804-10	20	- 20	- 20	- 20	20
1787-1800	11½	- 12½	- 12½	- 13	14

According to these figures, it is obvious that the periods during which a given quantity of *Labour* would command the largest quantity of *Food*, were the periods 1400-99 and 1701-66. Tooke, *Prices*, vi. 391.

For more recent periods it is possible to express the variations in the purchasing power of money by means of an index number, which is obtained by stating the price of each of a number of commodities in any subsequent year in the form of a percentage of the price of the same commodity in 1845-50, and then taking the sum of these percentages for the whole number of commodities. This is the plan adopted by the *Economist*, based on the figures for twenty-two articles. It gives 2947 as the index number for 1873, or an average rise of from 100 to 134. Want of data renders it impossible to calculate these changes for the sixteenth, seventeenth, or eighteenth centuries.

BIBLIOGRAPHICAL INDEX.

I. DOCUMENTS AND OFFICIAL PUBLICATIONS.

Collections of Papers.

- Proclamations in the British Museum, Society of Antiquaries and Public Record Office.
- Acts of the Privy Council of England.
- Rotuli Parliamentorum.
- Statutes of the Realm, 1810.
- Statutes at Large.
- Scobell, H. A collection of Acts and Ordinances of general use made in the Parliament (1640—1656).
- Statutes at large passed in the Parliaments held in Ireland.
- Acts of the Parliaments of Scotland.
- Journals of the House of Lords.
- Journals of the House of Commons.
- Journals of the House of Commons of the Kingdom of Ireland.
- Parliamentary or Constitutional History of England, 1751.
- Parliamentary History (Cobbett).
- Parliamentary Debates (Hansard).
- Letters and Papers, foreign and domestic, of the reign of Henry VIII.
Ed. Brewer and Gairdner.
- Calendar of State Papers. Domestic Series.
- Calendar of Home Office Papers.
- Calendar of Treasury Papers.
- Calendar of the State Papers relating to Ireland.
- Calendar of the Carew Manuscripts.
- Calendar of State Papers. Colonial Series.
- Reports of the Royal Commission on Historical Manuscripts.
- Rymer, T. Foedera, Conventiones, Literae et cujuscunque generis Acta Publica inter reges angliae.
- Dumont, J. Corps universel diplomatique du droit des gens ; contenant un recueil des traites d'alliance, de paix...faits en Europe depuis le regne de Charlemagne jusques à present 1726—31.

- Chalmers, G. A collection of Treaties between Great Britain & other Powers, 1790.
- Koch, G. and Schoell, F. Histoire abrégée des Traités de Paix entre les Puissances de l'Europe depuis la Paix de Westphalie, 1837.
- Collection of Treaties, Brit. Mus. 8915 b.
- Haynes, S. A Collection of State Papers relating to affairs in the reigns of King Henry VIII, King Edward VI., Queen Mary and Queen Elizabeth from the year 1542 to 1570...left by William Cecil, Lord Burghley.
- Rushworth, J. Historical Collections of private passages of State, of weighty matters in law, remarkable proceedings in five Parliaments, etc., 1618—1649.
- A Collection of the State Papers of John Thurloe, Esq., Secretary first to the Council of State and afterwards to the two Protectors (1638—1660). Ed. T. Birch, 1742.
- Grants, Concessions, and Original Constitutions of the province of New Jersey. N. D.

*Reports of Royal Commissions and Select Committees
published by the authority of Parliament.
(Chronologically arranged.)*

The pages at the end of each entry refer to the present work, not to the Report or work mentioned in the entry.

- Report from the Committee on the Petition of the Dealers and Manufacturers of Linens, 1744. In Reports from Committees of the House of Commons which have been ordered to be printed and which are not inserted in the Journals, reprinted by order of the House, II. p. 522.
- Report from the Committee appointed to enquire into the State and Condition of the Countries adjoining to Hudson's Bay and of the Trade carried on there, 1749. Reprints II. pp. 282, 283.
- Report from the Committee appointed to enquire into the present State of the Linen Trade in Great Britain and Ireland, 1773. Reprints III. p. 522.
- Report from the Committee appointed to consider of the Methods practised in making Flour from Wheat; the prices thereof and how far it may be expedient to put the same again under the Regulations of an Assize, 1774. Reprints IX. pp. 706, 319.
- Report from the Committee to whom the Petition of the Framework knitters...was referred 1778, in Commons Journals XXXVI. 740, p. 664.
- Report from the Committee to whom the Petition of the several Persons whose Names are thereunto subscribed on behalf of

- themselves and other Framework knitters...were severally referred, 1779, in Commons Journals xxxvii. 370, p. 664.
- First Report from the Select Committee on the Importation and Exportation of Corn and Grain, 1783. Reprints ix. p. 705.
- First and Second Report from the Select Committee who were appointed to take an Act made in the 21st Year of His present Majesty, intituled "An Act for further regulating and ascertaining the Importation and Exportation of Corn and Grain within several Ports and Places therein mentioned," into Consideration and who were instructed to consider so much of His Majesty's most gracious speech to both Houses of Parliament as relates to the Scarcity and High Price of Corn 1783. Reprints ix. p. 706.
- Report from the Committee to whom the several Petitions presented to this House in this Session of Parliament from the Wool Combers complaining of certain Machines constructed for the combing of wool, were referred 1794, in Commons Journals xlix. 322, pp. 651, 652.
- Report from the Select Committee appointed to take into Consideration the means of promoting the Cultivation and Improvement of the Waste, Uninclosed and Unproductive Lands of the Kingdom, 1795. Reprints ix. pp. 706, 726.
- Reports (five) from the Select Committee appointed to take into Consideration the present High Price of Corn and to collect evidence relative thereto, 1795. Reprints ix. pp. 706, 708, 710.
- Report from the Committee of Secrecy upon the Restriction on Payments in Cash by the Bank, Nov. 1797. Reprints xi. p. 695.
- Report from the Committee appointed to take into Consideration the Means of promoting the Cultivation and Improvement of the Waste, Uninclosed and Unproductive Lands, and the Common Arable Fields, Common Meadows and Common of Pasture in this Kingdom, 1797. Reprints ix. pp. 706, 708, 711.
- First Report from the Committee of Secrecy on the Outstanding Demands of the Bank of England, Mar. 1797. Reprints xi. p. 694.
- Third Report from the Committee of Secrecy appointed to examine and state the total amount of Outstanding Demands on the Bank of England and likewise of the Funds for discharging the same, April 1797. Reprints xi. pp. 692, 693.
- Report from the Select Committee appointed to consider of the most effectual Means of facilitating under the Authority of Parliament, the Inclosure and Improvement of the Waste, Uninclosed and Unproductive Lands, Commons, Common Arable Fields, Common Meadows and Common of Pasture in this Kingdom, 1800. Reprints ix. pp. 706, 711.
- Report from Committees on the Coal Trade, 1800. Reprints x. p. 530.

- Reports (six) from the Committee appointed to consider of the present High Price of Provisions; and to whom so much of His Majesty's most gracious Speech from the Throne to both Houses of Parliament, as relates thereto; and also the Several Petitions presented to the House, complaining of the High Price of Provisions were referred, 1800. Reprints IX. pp. 319, 706, 707, 708, 709, 710.
- Reports (two) from the Committee appointed to consider of Means for rendering more effectual the Provisions of an Act made in the 13th year of the reign of his present Majesty, intituled "An Act for better regulating the Assize and Making of Bread" and who were instructed to consider of the most effectual Means of remedying any Inconveniences which may arise from the Deficiency of the last Crop of Grain, 1800. Reprints IX. pp. 706, 709.
- Reports (seven) from the Committee appointed to consider of the present High Price of Provisions, 1801. Reprints IX. pp. 688, 706, 707, 709.
- Second Report from the Committee of Secrecy appointed to examine and consider the several Papers which were presented (sealed up) to the House by Mr Chancellor of the Exchequer upon the 1st and 2nd days of April by His Majesty's Command;—containing Secret Information received by His Majesty's Government, relative to the state of Ireland, and to the proceedings of certain disaffected persons in both parts of the United Kingdom, 1801. Reprints X. p. 733.
- Report from the Committee appointed to consider of the State of the Corn Trade between Great Britain and Ireland, 1802. Reprints IX. p. 706.
- Report on Yorkshire Woollen Petitions, in Reports 1802-3. v. p. 658.
- Report from the Committee on the Woollen Clothiers' Petition. Reports, 1802-3, v. pp. 652, 655, 661.
- Minutes of the evidence taken before the Committee to whom the Petition of several Journeymen Callico Printers and others working in that trade...was referred July 1804, in Reports, 1803-4, v. pp. 641, 642.
- Reports from the Committee on the Corn Trade, in Reports 1803-4, v. p. 726.
- Report and Minutes of Evidence from the Committee on the State of the Woollen Manufacture of England. Reports, 1806, III. pp. 497, 499, 502, 605, 625, 641, 650, 651, 653, 659, 663, 739.
- Report from the Committee on the Minutes of Evidence respecting the Callico Printers, 1806, III. pp. 608, 641.
- A Bill for adjusting the disputes between the Master Callico Printers and their Journeymen, in Reports. Public Bills, 1806-7, I. p. 641.
- Report from the Committee on Petitions of Several Cotton Manufacturers and Journeymen Cotton Weavers, 1808, II. pp. 633, 634, 635.

- Report, *Minutes of Evidence and Appendix from the Committee on the Circulating Paper, the Specie and the Current Coin of Ireland, 1804, in Accounts and Papers, 1810, III. p. 701.*
- Report from the Select Committee on the High Price of Gold Bullion, 1810, III. pp. 700, 701, 702.
- Report from the Committee on the Framework Knitters' Petitions, 1812, II. pp. 664, 665.
- Report from the Committee of Secrecy (Disturbed Northern Counties), 1812, II. p. 662.
- Report from Committee on the several Petitions presented to this House respecting the Apprentices Laws of this Kingdom, 1813, in Reports, 1812—13, IV. p. 659.
- Report of the Minutes of Evidence taken before the Select Committee on the State of the Children employed in the Manufactories of the United Kingdom, 1816, III. pp. 630, 752, 776, 791.
- Report from the Committee on the Employment of Boys in Sweeping of Chimnies, 1817, VI. p. 775.
- Report from the Select Committee on Poor Laws with Minutes of Evidence, 1817, VI. p. 763.
- Reports of the Select Committee on the Framework Knitters' Petition, together with the Minutes of Evidence, 1819, V. p. 665.
- Report from the Committee on the Poor Laws, 1819, II. p. 756.
- Second Report from the Secret Committee on the expediency of the Bank resuming Cash Payments, 1819, III. p. 703.
- Third Report from the Select Committee on the Education of the Lower Orders, in Reports, 1818, IV. p. 750.
- Report from the Select Committee to whom the several Petitions complaining of the depressed state of the agriculture in the United Kingdom were referred. Reports, 1821, IX. p. 731.
- Report from the Select Committee on Poor Rate Returns, 1821, IV. p. 763.
- First Report from the Select Committee on Artisans and Machinery, 1824, V. pp. 634, 638, 757.
- Report from the Select Committee on Labourers' Wages, 1824, VI. pp. 765, 721.
- Report from the Select Committee on the Laws respecting Friendly Societies, 1825, IV. p. 735.
- Report from the Select Committee on the Combination Laws, 1825, IV. p. 759.
- Report from the Select Committee on Emigration from the United Kingdom, Reports, 1826, IV. p. 858.
- Report from the Lords' Committees appointing a Select Committee to inquire into the State of Circulation of Promissory Notes under the value of £5 in Scotland and Ireland and to report to the House, 1826-7, VI. pp. 454, 455, 456.

- Fourth Report from the Select Committee on the Public Income and Expenditure of the United Kingdom, 1828, v. pp. 688, 698.
- Report from the Select Committee of the House of Lords on the State of the British Wool Trade, 1828, VIII pp. 645, 649.
- Report from the Select Committee on Manufacturers' Employment, 1830, x. pp. 761, 762, 800.
- Report of the Select Committee on the State of the Coal Trade. Reports, 1830, VIII p. 531.
- Report from the Select Committee on Agriculture, 1833, v. p. 722.
- Report from the Select Committee on Manufactures, Commerce and Shipping, 1833, VI. p. 633.
- Report (First) of the Central Board of His Majesty's Commissioners appointed to collect Information as to the Employment of Children in Factories and as to the Propriety and Means of Curtailing the Hours of their Labour. Reports, 1833, XI. pp. 666, 775, 777, 778, 779, 780, 781, 782, 784, 785, 786, 790, 796, 801.
- Report (Second) of the Central Board of His Majesty's Commissioners for inquiring into the Employment of Children in Factories, 1833, XXI p. 778.
- Report from His Majesty's Commissioners for inquiring into the administration and practical operation of the Poor Laws, 1834, XXVII pp. 576, 763, 764, 765, 766, 767, 769, 770, 771, 772.
- Report from His Majesty's Commissioners for inquiring into the administration and practical operation of the Poor Laws. Appendix A. 1834, XXVIII pp. 575, 576, 770.
- Report from the Select Committee on Hand-Loom Weavers' Petitions, 1835, XIII p. 635.
- Report of the Commissioners appointed to inquire into the Municipal Corporations of England and Wales, 1835, XXIII p. 807.
- Copies of and Extracts from all correspondence which has taken place since 1823 between H.M. Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs and H.M. Consul at Hamburgh relative to grievances complained of by British Subjects resident in that City. Reports, 1835, XLVIII pp. 232, 234.
- Report from the Select Committee on Transportation, 1837-8, XXII p. 860.
- Accounts of Slave Compensation Claims for Jamaica, Antigua, Honduras, St Christopher's, Grenada, Dominica, Nevis, Virgin Islands, St Lucia, British Guiana, Montserrat, Bermuda, Bahamas, Tobago, St Vincent's, Trinidad, Barbadoes, Mauritius, Cape of Good Hope, in Accounts and Papers, 1837-8, XLVIII p. 654.
- Second Report from the Select Committee on Railways together with the Minutes of Evidence, 1839, x. p. 822.
- Report on the Affairs of British North America from the Earl of Durham. Reports, 1839, XVII pp. 852, 862, 863.

- Report by a Committee of the General Assembly on the Management of the Poor in Scotland, 1839, **xx** p. 807.
- Reports from Assistant Hand-Loom Weavers' Commissioners, Accounts and Papers, 1839, **xlii** pp. 791, 792, 793, 798, 799, 801.
- Report from the Select Committee on Import Duties, 1840, **v** p. 836.
- Report from the Select Committee on the Health of Towns together with the Minutes of Evidence, 1840, **xi** p. 809.
- Reports from Assistant Hand-Loom Weavers' Commissioners, 1840, **xxiii** pp. 369, 520, 658, 667, 794, 795, 796, 797, 798, 799.
- Reports from Assistant Hand-Loom Weavers' Commissioners, 1840, **xxiv** pp. 563, 791, 792, 793, 795, 797, 800, 849, 651, 657, 800, 801, 802, 805.
- Reports of the Commissioners for inquiring into the Employment and Condition of Children in Mines and Manufactories, 1842, **xv** **xvi** **xvii** p. 804.
- Report from Select Committee on Labouring Poor (Allotments of Land) 1843, **vii** pp. 616, 713, 744.
- Reports of Special Assistant Poor Law Commissioners on the Employment of Women and Children in Agriculture. Reports, 1843, **xii** p. 803.
- Report from the Select Committee on Commons Inclosure, 1844, **v** p. 552.
- Report of the Commissioner appointed under 5 and 6 Vict. c. 99 to inquire into the operation of that Act and into the state of the population in the Mining Districts, 1844, **xvi** pp. 532, 806.
- Report of the Commissioner appointed to inquire into the condition of the Frame-work Knitters, 1845, **xv** pp. 665, 666, 667.
- Second Report of the Commissioners for inquiring into the State of Large Towns, 1845, **xviii** pp. 807, 809.
- Index to Reports of Commissioners 1828-47 (Emigration). Reports, 1847, **lviii** part iv. p. 858.
- Correspondence between the Governor General of Canada and the Secretary of State for the Colonial Department upon the operation of the Navigation Laws. Reports, 1849, **li** p. 832.
- Report of the Poor Law Board on the Law of Settlement and Removal. Reports, 1851, **xxvi** pp. 578, 755.
- Report on the Organization of the Permanent Civil Service, 1854, **xxvii** p. 886.
- Notices of the various forms of the Public Debt, its origin and progress, in a Return of the Amount of the National Debt. Accounts and Papers, 1857-8, **xxxiii** p. 420.
- Second Report of the Commissioners on Children's Employment, in Reports, 1864, **xxii** p. 779.
- Explanatory and historical notices of the several heads of Public Income and Expenditure included in the preceding Accounts from

- 1688 to 1869, and of matters relating to these financial Accounts, being App. 13 in Accounts relating to the Public Income and Expenditure of Great Britain and Ireland, 1868-9, *XXIV.* pp. 410, 424, 697, 698.
- Second Report of the Royal Sanitary Commission, 1871, *XXV.* pp. 808, 809.
- Report of the Commissioners appointed to inquire into the several matters relating to Coal in the United Kingdom. Reports, 1871, *XVIII.* pp. 319, 527, 529.
- Reports of the Royal Commission appointed to inquire into the recent changes in the relative values of the Precious Metals, 1888, *XIV.* p. 814.

II. HISTORIES AND ARTICLES.

(With the dates of the Editions used.)

- Agnew, D. C. A. Protestant Exiles from France in the reign of Louis XIV., 1866, pp. 328, 329, 331.
- Alexander, W. Notes and Sketches illustrative of Northern Rural Life in the Eighteenth Century, 1877, p. 549.
- Alfred. [Samuel Kydd] History of the Factory Movement from the year 1802 to the enactment of the Ten Hours Bill, 1857, p. 777.
- Anderson, A. An Historical and Chronological Deduction of the Origin of Commerce, 1764, p. 244, *see also* Macpherson, Annals.
- Anderson, J. S. M. History of the Church of England in the Colonies, 1856, pp. 102, 175, 339, 340, 353.
- Andréades, A. Histoire de la Banque d'Angleterre, 1904, pp. 420, 449.
- Andrews, W. Curiosities of the Church, 1890, p. 73.
- Archbold, W. A. J. A Manuscript Treatise on the Coinage by John Fryse in 1553. In *English Historical Review*, *XIII.* 1898, p. 161.
- Arnot, H. The History of Edinburgh, 1779, p. 529.
- Aschrott, P. F. The English Poor law System, Past and Present, 1902, pp. 766, 767, 773.
- Ashbee, C. R. Last Records of a Cotswold Community, 1905, p. 554.
- Ashley, W. J. Introduction to English Economic History, 1892, p. 9.
- Ashley, W. J. Surveys, Historic and Economic, 1900, pp. 405, 456, 458, 480, 481, 482, 485, 584.
- Ashworth, H. Recollections of Richard Cobden, 1876, p. 840.
- Atkinson, J. C. Quarter Sessions Records of Yorkshire, North Riding Record Society, 1883 etc., pp. 40, 535.
- Avenel, G. d'. Histoire Économique de la propriété, des salaires des denrées et de tous les prix en général 1894, p. 163.

- Bagehot, W. *Lombard Street*, 1873, p. 159.
- Baines, E. *History of the Cotton Manufacture in Great Britain*, 1836, pp. 517, 621, 632, 634, 640.
- Baird, H. M. *The Huguenots and the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes*, 1895, p. 329.
- Baird, R. *Religion in the United States of America*, 1844, p. 340.
- Ballagh, T. C. *White Servitude in the Colony of Virginia*. *Johns Hopkins Studies*, XIII. 1895, p. 349.
- Bancroft, G. *History of the United States of America from the discovery of the Continent*, 1839, pp. 340, 341, 475, 476, 477.
- Banks, Mrs G. L. (Varley, L.) *Bond Slaves*, 1893, p. 662
- Bannister, S. *William Paterson*, 1858, p. 200.
- Bastable, C. F. *Public Finance*, 1895, p. 424.
- Bauer, S. *Nicholas Barbon*, in *Conrad's Jahrbücher für National-ökonomie*, N. F. XXI. Jena, 1890, p. 401.
- Beckmann, J. *History of Inventions*, 1846, p. 293.
- Beda. *Ecclesiastical History of England*, 1875, p. 3.
- Beer, A. *Allgemeine Geschichte des Welthandels*, 1860-84, p. 673.
- Beer, G. L. *Cromwell's Economic Policy in Columbia University Political Science Quarterly*, XVI. Dec. 1891; XVII. March, 1902, pp. 193, 336, 342.
- Beer, G. L. *Commercial Policy of England towards the American Colonies*, 1893. *Columbia College Studies*, III. pp. 472, 473, 474, 484, 586, 587.
- Bell, I. L. *On the Manufacture of Iron in connexion with the Northumberland and Durham Coal Field*, in *Report of the Thirty-third Meeting of the British Association*, 1863, pp. 522, 523.
- Bewes, W. A. *Church Briefs or Royal Warrants for collections for charitable objects*, 1896, p. 328.
- Birdwood, Sir G. *The Register of Letters of the Governour and Company of Merchants trading with the East Indies*, 1893, p. 255.
- Bischoff, J. *A Comprehensive History of the Woollen and Worsted Manufactures*, 1842, pp. 504, 644, 645, 646, 650, 652, 653, 657, 661.
- Blomefield, F. *An Essay towards a Topographical History of the County of Norfolk*, 1739, pp. 36, 305.
- Bonar, J. *Letters of David Ricardo to T. R. Malthus*, 1887, p. 636.
- Bonar, J. *Philosophy and Political Economy in some of their historical relations*, 1893, p. 4.
- Bonn, M. J. *Die englische kolonisation in Irland*, 1906, p. 122.
- Bonnassieux, P. *Les grandes Compagnies de Commerce*, 1892, p. 253.
- Bonwick, J. *Romance of the Wool Trade*, 1893, pp. 647, 648, 649.
- Booth, A. J. *Robert Owen, the Founder of Socialism in England*, 1869, p. 753.
- Bourinot, Sir J. G. *Canada under British Rule*, 1900, p. 862.

- Bowley, A. L. *A short account of England's Foreign Trade in the Nineteenth Century*, 1893, pp. 633, 872.
- Bowley, A. L. *Wages in the United Kingdom in the Nineteenth Century*, 1900, p. 720.
- Boyle, J. R. and Dendy, F. W. *Extracts from the Records of the Merchant Adventurers of Newcastle-upon-Tyne*, published for the Surtees Society, Vols. xciii, cl, pp. 232, 244, 245, 246, 247, 248, 249.
- Brand, J. *The history and antiquities of the Town and County of the Town of Newcastle-upon-Tyne*, 1789, pp. 220, 248, 527, 528, 529, 530.
- Bremner, D. *The Industries of Scotland: their rise, progress, and present condition*, 1869, pp. 520, 521.
- Brentano, L. *Anfang und Ende der englischen Kornzölle*, 1892, p. 634.
- Brodrick, Hon. G. C. *English Land and English Landlords*, 1881, p. 106.
- Brown, A. *First Republic in America*, 1898, p. 342.
- Bruce, James, Earl of Elgin, *Letters and Journals of*, edited by J. Walrond, 1872, p. 869.
- Bruce, John, F. S. A. *Preface to Calendar of State Papers, Domestic*, 1635-6, p. 307.
- Bruce, John, M.P. *Annals of the Honourable East India Company, from their establishment by the Charter of Queen Elizabeth, 1600 to the Union of the London and English East India Companies*, 1810, pp. 266, 267, 268, 269.
- Bruce, P. A. *Economic History of Virginia in the Seventeenth Century*, 1896, p. 368.
- Burgon, J. W. *The Life and Times of Sir Thomas Gresham*, 1839, pp. 130, 147, 224, 225, 226.
- Burke, E. *Works*, 1834, pp. 560, 587, 589.
- Burn, J. S. *History of French, Walloon, Dutch, and other Foreign Protestant Refugees settled in England*, 1848, p. 330.
- Burnley, J. *The history of Wool and Wool Combing*, 1889, pp. 652, 760.
- Burton, J. H. *History of Scotland from the Revolution and the extinction of the last Jacobite Insurrection*, 1853, pp. 416, 417.
- Butler, J. D. *British Convicts shipped to American Colonies*, in *American Historical Review*, 1896, p. 348.
- Butler, R. F. *Social and Economic History, in Victoria County History, Gloucester*, II. 1907, pp. 552, 553.
- Buxton, S. C. *Mr Gladstone as Chancellor of the Exchequer*, 1901, p. 839.
- Cairnes, J. E. *The Slave power: its character, career and probable designs*, 1862, p. 751.
- Camden, W. *The history of the most Renowned and Victorious Princess Elizabeth*, 1638, pp. 75, 123, 126, 235, 259, 301.

- Cannan, E. *See* Smith, Adam.
- Cannan, E. *History of Local Rates in England*, 1896, p. 430.
- Carew, R. *Survey of Cornwall*, 1769, p. 553.
- Carlyle, T. *Oliver Cromwell's Letters and Speeches*, 1845, pp. 179, 185, 195, 348.
- Carroll, W. G. *Life of Hely Hutchinson, in Commercial Restraints of Ireland*, 1888, p. 409.
- Carte, T. *A History of the Life of James, Duke of Ormonde*, 1736, pp. 370, 372, 373, 374.
- Casgrain, H. R. *Un pèlerinage au Pays d'Évangéline*, 1887, p. 588.
- Cawston, G. and Keane, A. H. *The Early Chartered Companies*, 1896, pp. 250, 273.
- Chalmers, G. *An estimate of the comparative strength of Great Britain during the present and four preceding reigns*. New edition, 1804, pp. 660, 705, 931.
- Channing, E. *Town and County Government in the English Colonies of North America*. Johns Hopkins Studies, II. Ser. No. 10, 1884, p. 355.
- Chapman, S. J. *The Lancashire Cotton Industry*, 1904, pp. 625, 793.
- Chesney, G. *Indian Polity*, 1868, p. 469.
- Clarke, Sir E. *Agriculture and the House of Russell*, 1891, in *Journal of the Royal Agricultural Society of England*, 3rd Series, II. p. 118.
- Clément, P. *Histoire de Colbert et de son administration*, 1874, pp. 406, 540.
- Clifford, F. *A history of Private Bill Legislation*, 1885, pp. 555, 562.
- Clode, C. M. *Memorials of the Guild of Merchant Taylors*, 1875, p. 11.
- Clode, C. M. *The Early History of the Guild of Merchant Taylors*, 1888, pp. 11, 33, 34, 35, 66.
- Clutterbuck, R. *The History and Antiquities of the County of Hertford*, 1815, p. 315.
- Colston, J. *The Incorporated Trades of Edinburgh*, 1891, p. 331.
- Colston, J. *The Guildry of Edinburgh*, 1887, p. 323.
- Cooper, C. H. *Annals of Cambridge*, 1842, pp. 49, 52.
- Cooper, W. D. *Lists of Foreign Protestants and Aliens resident in England, 1618—1688*. Camden Society, LXXII. 1862, pp. 81, 328.
- Cooper, W. D. *Savile Correspondence*, edited by, Camden Society, LXXI. 1858, p. 328.
- Corey, D. P. *History of Malden, Mass.* 1899, p. 355.
- Cotton, W. *An Elizabethan Guild of the City of Exeter, an account of the proceedings of the Society of Merchant Adventurers during the latter half of the 16th century*, 1873, p. 243.
- Cox, J. C. *Three Centuries of Derbyshire Annals as illustrated by the Records of the Quarter Sessions of the County of Derby*, 1890, pp. 92, 94.
- Cox, R. *Hibernia Anglicana or the History of Ireland*, 1689, pp. 292, 357, 364, 365, 368, 369, 370.

- Coxe, W. *Memoirs of the Life and Administration of Sir Robert Walpole, Earl of Orford*, 1798, pp. 428, 429, 430, 470.
- Crawford, G. *History of the Shire of Renfrew*, 1782, p. 331.
- Creighton, C. *A history of Epidemics in Britain*, 1891, pp. 315, 808.
- Creighton, M. *Cardinal Wolsey*, 1888, p. 172.
- Cross, F. W. *History of the Walloon and Huguenot Church at Canterbury*, 1898, p. 82.
- Cunningham, W. *Path towards Knowledge*, 1891, p. 744.
- Cunningham, W. *The Use and Abuse of Money*, 1891, p. 8.
- Cunningham, W. *A Plea for Pure Theory*, in *Economic Review*, II, 1892, pp. 740, 877.
- Cunningham, W. *Modern Civilisation in some of its Economic Aspects*, 1896, pp. 728, 877.
- Cunningham, W. *Alien Immigrants to England*, 1897, pp. 33, 79, 80, 84, 119, 208, 247, 305, 323, 329, 331, 485, 515, 519, 623.
- Cunningham, W. *Western Civilisation in its Economic Aspects*. Vol. I. *Ancient Times*, 1898, p. 4. Vol. II. *Modern Times*, 1900, pp. 6, 8, 27, 151, 165, 871.
- Cunningham, W. *On the Value of Money*. *Quarterly Journal of Economics*, Boston, 1899, p. 167.
- Cunningham, W. *American Currency Difficulties in the Eighteenth Century*, in *Economic Review*, XI, 1901, p. 141.
- Cunningham, W. *The Gospel of Work*, 1902, p. 877.
- Cunningham, W. *The Rise and Decline of the Free Trade Movement*, 1905, p. 832.
- Cunningham, W. *The Wisdom of the Wise*, 1906, pp. 193, 851, 870.
- Cunningham, W. *Back to the Land*, in *Economic Review*, 1907, p. 553.
- Cunningham, W. *Common Rights at Cottenham*, in the *Camden Miscellany*, XII (1910), p. 100.
- Davies, C. M. *History of Holland*, 1842, p. 259.
- Davis, J. F. *The Chinese: a general description of China and its inhabitants*, 1840, pp. 819, 820.
- Davis, N. D. *Cavaliers and Roundheads in Barbados*, 1887, p. 350.
- Dendy, F. W. See Boyle.
- Doren, A. *Studien aus der Florentiner Wirtschaftsgeschichte*, 1901, p. 498.
- Doubleday, T. *A Financial Monetary and Statistical History of England from the Revolution of 1688 to the Present Time*, 1847, pp. 421, 422.
- Dowell, S. *A history of Taxation and Taxes in England*, 1888, pp. 170, 178, 180, 426, 427, 430, 602, 604, 605, 606, 834, 842, 858.
- Duchesne, L. *L'évolution économique et sociale de l'industrie de la Laine en Angleterre*, 1900, p. 499.
- Dugdale, W. *The History of Imbanking and Draying of divers Fens and Marshes*, 1662, pp. 112, 113, 115, 116, 117, 118.
- Duke, E. *Prolusiones Historicas*, 1837, p. 311.

- Dunlop, R. *The Plantation of Munster, 1584—1589*, in *English Historical Review*, III. 1888, p. 123.
- Dunsford, M. *Historical Memoirs of the town and parish of Tiverton, 1790*, p. 509.
- Durham, F. H. *Relations of the Crown to Trade under James I.*, in *Royal Historical Soc. Trans. N. S. XIII. 1899*, p. 230.
- Eden, Sir F. M. *The State of the Poor, 1797*, pp. 166, 570, 573, 574, 575, 765.
- Edwards, B. *The History, Civil and Commercial, of the British Colonies in the West Indies, 1793*, pp. 473, 474, 475, 477, 478.
- Egerton, H. E. *A Short History of British Colonial Policy, 1897*, pp. 198, 858, 860.
- Eggleston, E. *Social Conditions in the Colonies*, in *Century Magazine*, N. S. 1884, xxviii. p. 349.
- Ehrenberg, R. *Hamburg und England im Zeitalter der Königin Elisabeth, 1896*, pp. 59, 74, 147, 223, 225, 226, 227, 230.
- Ehrenberg, R. *Das Zeitalter der Fugger. Geldkapital und Creditverkehr im 16. Jahrhundert, 1896*, Vols. I. and II. p. 29.
- Elgin, Lord. See Bruce.
- Engels, F. *The Condition of the Working Class in England*, translated by F. K. Wischnewetzky, 1892, pp. 667, 781, 807.
- Faber, R. *Die Entstehung des Agrarschutzes in England*, in *Abhandlungen aus dem Staatswissenschaftlichen Seminar zu Straassburg*, v. 1888, pp. 85, 98, 541.
- Fagniez, G. *L'économie sociale de la France sous Henri IV.*, 1897, pp. 58, 532, 546.
- Farren, E. J. *Historical Essay on the Rise and Early Progress of Life Contingencies, 1844*, p. 493.
- Felkin, W. *A history of Machine Wrought Hosiery and Lace Manufacture, 1867*, pp. 513, 514, 663, 666, 667.
- Fenn, C. *Compendium of the English and Foreign Funds, 1876*, p. 696.
- Ferguson, R. S. and Nanson, W. S. *Some Municipal Records of the City of Carlisle, 1887*, p. 36.
- Firth, C. H. *Cromwell's Army, 1902*, pp. 185, 200.
- Fisher, J. *The Book of John Fisher, Town Clerk and Deputy Recorder of Warwick, 1580—1588*, ed. Kemp, 1900, pp. 40, 73, 94.
- Fisher, S. G. *Men, Women, and Manners in Colonial Times, 1898*, p. 211.
- Fiske, J. *The War of Independence, 1889*, p. 588.
- Fiske, J. *Civil Government in the United States considered with some reference to its origin, 1890*, p. 413.
- Fleetwood, Bp W. *Chronicon Preciosum, 1745*, p. 166.
- Forbes, Sir W. *Memoirs of a Banking House, 1860*, p. 455.
- Ford, P. L. *The true George Washington, 1897*, p. 185.

- Fortescue, J. W. *A history of the British Army, 1899, etc.* p. 2.
- Fox, G. *Journal, 1694, p. 44.*
- Francis, G. G. *Smelting of Copper in the Swansea District, 1881, p. 60.*
- Froude, J. A. *A history of England, 1872, pp. 69, 121, 122, 123, 130.*
- Fuchs, C. J. *The Trade Policy of Great Britain and her Colonies since 1860, 1905, p. 869.*
- Fuller, T. *History of the University of Cambridge (1655), ed. Prickett, M. and Wright, T., 1840, p. 157.*
- Funk, F. X. *Zins und Wucher, 1868, p. 158.*
- Galton, F. W. *Select Documents illustrating the History of Trade Unionism. The Tailoring Trade, 1896, p. 513.*
- Gardiner, S. R. *History of the Commonwealth and Protectorate, 1894, pp. 44, 178, 181, 188, 193, 195, 198, 210.*
- Gardiner, S. R. *History of England, 1603-42 (1883), pp. 61, 175, 180, 234, 257, 261, 289, 293, 305, 307, 315, 320, 353, 361, 365.*
- Gardiner, S. R. *History of the Civil War, 1893, pp. 182, 185.*
- Gardiner, S. R. *Jews in England in 1643, in Academy, p. 325.*
- Gay, E. F. *Inquisitions of Depopulation in 1517 Royal Historical Society's Transactions, N. S. xiv. (1900), p. 101.*
- Gay, E. F. *The Midland Revolt of 1607, Royal Historical Society's Transactions, N. S. xviii. p. 102.*
- Gay, E. F. *Zur Geschichte der Einhegungen in England, 1902, p. 102.*
- Gibbs, A. E. *Corporation Records of St Albans, 1890, p. 36.*
- Gibson, T. *History of Glasgow, 1777, p. 231.*
- Giffen, Sir R. *The Progress of the Working Class in the last half century, in Essays in Finance, Second Series, 1886, p. 874.*
- Gimlette, T. *The French Settlers in Ireland, in Ulster Journal of Archaeology, i. 1853, pp. 330, 520.*
- Goldney, F. H. *Records of Chippenham, p. 145.*
- Goodwin, G. *Harvey, E., in Dictionary of National Biography, p. 182.*
- Graham, W. *The One Pound Note in the Rise and Progress of Banking in Scotland, 1886, pp. 453, 455.*
- Green, E. *On the Poor and some attempts to lower the Price of Corn in Somerset, 1548-1638, in Proceedings of the Bath Natural History and Antiquarian Field Club, rv. 1881, p. 92.*
- Gross, C. *The Gild Merchant, 1890, pp. 35, 36, 323, 537.*
- Guest, R. *A compendious history of the Cotton Manufacture, 1822, pp. 621, 622, 624, 632.*
- Gülich, G. v. *Geschichtliche Darstellung des Handels der Gewerbe und des Ackerbaus, 1830-45, p. 213.*
- Guilding, J. M. (Ed.). *Records of the Borough of Reading, 1862, etc. pp. 328, 573.*
- Hall's Chronicle, by Edward Hall, 1809, p. 507.

- Hall, Hubert. Chatham's Colonial Policy, 1900, in *American Historical Review*, v. p. 600.
- Hall, Hubert. Roast Beef of Old England, in *Antiquarian Magazine and Bibliographer*, 1882, p. 938.
- Hall, Hubert. A History of the Custom-Revenue in England, 1885, pp. 186, 357, 358, 407.
- Hall, Hubert. Society in the Elizabethan Age, 1901, pp. 159, 160, 180, 201, 303, 490.
- Hallen, A. W. C. Huguenots in Scotland, in *Huguenot's Society Proceedings*, 1887, p. 331.
- Hamilton, A. H. A. Quarter Sessions from Queen Elizabeth to Queen Anne, 1878, pp. 48, 92.
- Hamilton, R. An Inquiry concerning the Rise and Progress of the National Debt of Great Britain, 1814, pp. 696, 698.
- Hammond, J. L. & B. The Village Labourer, 1911, p. 723.
- Hanauer, C. A. Études économiques sur l'Alsace, 1876-78, p. 168.
- Harington, Sir J. Nugae Antiquae, 1779, p. 42.
- Harris, W. Hibernica, 1770, pp. 363, 364.
- Hart, A. B. Formation of the Union, 1892, p. 479.
- Haasbach, W. Die englischen Landarbeiter, 1894, in *Leipzig Verein für Socialpolitik*, pp. 108, 109, 202.
- Hasted, E. The History and Topographical Survey of the County of Kent, 1778, pp. 77, 84.
- Haweis, J. O. W. Sketches of the Reformation and Elizabethan Age, 1844, p. 156.
- Held, A. Zwei Bücher zur socialen Geschichte Englands, 1881, p. 737.
- Halferich, J. A. R. Von den periodischen Schwankungen im Werth der edeln Metalle, 1843, p. 165.
- Hendriks, F. Contributions to the History of Insurance and of the theory of Life Contingencies, 1851, pp. 146, 489, 493.
- Hening, W. Statutes at large of Virginia, 1823, pp. 212, 360.
- Hewing, W. A. S. English Trade and Finance chiefly in the seventeenth century, 1892, pp. 216, 230, 241, 250, 252, 256, 262.
- Hewins, W. A. S. The Regulation of Wages by the Justices of the Peace, in *Economic Journal*, viii. 1898, pp. 27, 43.
- Hibbert, F. A. Influence and Development of English Gilds, as illustrated by the Craft Gilds of Shrewsbury, 1891, p. 33.
- Hill, G. Historical account of the Plantation in Ulster, 1877, p. 362.
- Hills, J. W. Colonial Preference, in *Compatriot Club Lectures*, p. 831.
- Hitzgrath, H. Die kompagnie der Merchants Adventurers und die Englische Kirchengemeinde in Hamburg, 1904, p. 220.
- Hoare, R. C. Modern Wiltshire, p. 37.
- Hochstetter, F. Die wirthschaftlichen und politischen Motive für die Abschaffung des Britischen Sklavenhandels, in *Schmoller's Forschungen*, xxv. 1905, pp. 478, 609.

- Holyoake, G. J. *Self-Help a hundred years ago*, 1888, p. 749.
- Hull, C. W. *Economic Writings of William Petty*, 1899, pp. 319, 390.
- Hulme, E. W. *English Glass Making*. *Antiquary*, 1894, xxx. p. 76.
- Hulme, E. W. *History of the Patent System under the Prerogative and Common Law*. *Law Quarterly Review*, xii. 1896; xvi. 1900, pp. 59, 76, 78, 79, 295.
- Hulme, E. W. *On the Consideration of the Patent Grant, past and present*, in *Law Quarterly Review*, xiii. July, 1897, p. 294.
- Humboldt, F. H. A. *Essai politique sur le royaume de la Nouvelle Espagne*, in *Voyage de Humboldt et Bonpland*, II. 1811, p. 163.
- Hume, D. *History of England*, 1788, p. 147.
- Hume, M. A. S. *The Great Lord Burleigh*, 1898, p. 53.
- Hunter, J. *History of Hallamshire*. 1869, pp. 347, 564.
- Hunter, J. *The History of the Deanery of Doncaster*, 1828, pp. 107, 117.
- Hunter, W. W. *History of British India*, 1899—1900, pp. 193, 197, 198, 199, 201, 218, 257, 261, 262, 264, 265, 267.
- Hutchins, B. L. *Regulation of Wages by Guilds and Town Authorities*. *Economic Journal*, Vol. x. 1900, pp. 38, 39.
- Hutchins, B. L. and Harrison, A. *The history of Factory Legislation*, 1903, pp. 628, 629, 630, 632, 787, 788, 789, 790.
- Hutton, W. *History of Derby to the year 1791*, p. 31.
- Hutton, W. H. *The Church*, in H. D. Traill's *Social England*, 1897, vi. p. 749.
- Inama-Sternegg. *Deutsche Wirthschaftsgeschichte*, p. 168.
- Inderwick, F. A. *The Interregnum*, 1648—60, 1891, pp. 313, 570.
- Ingle, E. *Social Institutions of Virginia*, in *Johns Hopkins Studies*, III. Series, 1885, p. 355.
- Innes, C. *Sketches of Early Scotch History*, 1861, p. 531.
- Jacob, W. *An historical enquiry into the Production and Consumption of the Precious Metals*, 1831, p. 165.
- James, John. *History of the Worsted Manufacture*, 1857, p. 493.
- Jebb, R. C. *Studies in Colonial Nationalism*, 1905, p. 872.
- Jenkinson, C., Earl of Liverpool. *A Treatise on the Coins of the Realm*, 1805, pp. 139, 438.
- Jenks, E. *History of the Australasian Colonies*, 1895, pp. 860, 862.
- Jevons, W. S. *Investigations in Currency and Finance*, 1884, pp. 871, 872.
- Johnson, S. *A Dictionary of the English Language*, 1755, p. 510.
- Jones, W. H. *Bradford-on-Avon*, in *Wiltshire Arch. and Nat. Hist. Magazine*, v. p. 498.
- Kemp, T. *Book of John Fisher*, 1900, pp. 40, 73, 94.
- Kennedy, J. *Observations on the Rise and Progress of the Cotton Trade in Great Britain*, 1815, in *Memoirs of the Literary and Philosophical Society of Manchester*, Series II. iii. 1819, p. 628.
- Kennett, W. *Complete History*, 1786, pp. 436, 437, 440, 441, 442.

- Kerr, A. W. *History of Banking in Scotland*, 1884, pp. 453, 454, 455.
- Lambert, J. M. *Two Thousand Years of Guild Life*, 1891, pp. 33, 36.
- Lamprecht, C. *Deutsches Wirtschaftsleben im Mittelalter*, 1885-6, p. 168.
- Lapsley, G. T. *The Account Roll of a Fifteenth Century Iron Master*. *English Historical Review*, xiv. 1899, p. 522.
- Laughton, J. K. *State papers relating to the defeat of the Spanish Armada*. (Navy Record Society), 1894, pp. 64, 171.
- Laughton, J. K. Jenkinson, A., in *Dictionary of National Biography*, p. 250.
- Lecky, W. E. H. *History of England in the Eighteenth Century*, 1887-90, pp. 367, 373, 522, 589, 669, 670, 671, 672, 673, 689.
- Lee, W. *Daniel Defoe: 1669*, pp. 517, 640.
- Leonard, E. M. *The Early History of English Poor Relief*, 1900, pp. 17, 38, 41, 44, 45, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 92, 97, 98, 105, 108, 137, 170, 205, 347.
- Leonard, E. M. *The Relief of the Poor by the State Regulation of Wages*, in *English Historical Review*, xiii. 1898, p. 38.
- Levi, L. *History of British Commerce*, 1880, pp. 460, 603, 624, 668, 672, 674, 683, 686, 813, 831.
- Levy, H. *Entstehung und Rückgang des landwirtschaftlichen Grossbetriebes in England*, 1904, pp. 551, 553.
- Liesker, G. J. *Die Staatswissenschaftlichen Anschauungen Dirck Graswinckels*, 1901, p. 87.
- Lindsay, J. L. *Earl of Crawford. Hand-list of Proclamations*, 1893-1901, pp. 127, 321.
- Lindsay, W. S. *History of Merchant Shipping and Ancient Commerce*, 1876, pp. 815, 817, 818, 831, 832, 833.
- Lingelbach, W. E. *The internal organization of the Merchant Adventurers of England*. *Trans. R. Hist. Soc.* xvl. 1902, p. 225.
- Lingelbach, W. E. See *Lawes, Customs and Ordinances*, 1608.
- List, F. *The National System of Economy*, 1885, p. 869.
- Lister, J. *Coal Mining in Halifax*, in *Old Yorkshire*, edited by W. Wheeler, Series II. 1885, p. 527.
- Liverpool, Lord, see *Jenkinson*.
- Lizars, R. *In the days of the Canada Company: 1896*, p. 857.
- Lloyd, D. *State Worthies during the reign of Henry VIII, Edward VI, Mary, Elizabeth, James, Charles I.*, 1670, p. 63.
- Locke, J. *Works*, 1801, pp. 341, 380, 519, 541.
- Loftie, W. J. *History of London*, 1883, p. 317.
- Lohmann, F. *Die staatliche Regelung der englischen Wollindustrie, vom xv. bis zum xviii. Jahrhundert*, *Schmoller's Forschungen* xviii. 1900, pp. 28, 221, 239, 298, 504, 506.
- Lord, E. *Industrial Experiments in the British Colonies of North*

- America. Johns Hopkins Studies, Extra Vol. LVII. 1898, pp. 472, 480, 485, 486.
- Lowell, A. L. Governments and Parties in Continental Europe, 1896, p. 207.
- Luttrell, N. A. Brief historical Relation of State Affairs from September, 1678, to April, 1714, 1857, p. 253.
- Lyon, J. The history of the Town and Port of Dover, 1814, p. 152.
- McArthur, E. A. The Boks longing to a Justice of the Peace and the Assessment of Wages, in English Hist. Review, IX. 1894, p. 39.
- McArthur, E. A. A Fifteenth Century Assessment of Wages, in English Historical Review, XIII. 1898, p. 39.
- McArthur, E. A. Prices at Woodstock in 1604, in English Historical Review, XIII. 1898, p. 41.
- McArthur, E. A. Regulation of Wages in the Sixteenth Century, in English Historical Review, Vol. xv. 1900, pp. 40, 41, 43.
- Macaulay, T. B. The history of England from the Accession of James the Second, 1855, pp. 265, 329, 404, 410, 452.
- Macchiavelli, N. Discorsi sopra la prima deca di Tito Livio, 1531, p. 2.
- McCulloch, J. R. The Principles of Political Economy, 1843, p. 773.
- McCulloch, J. R. Dictionary of Commerce and Commercial Navigation, 1840, pp. 213, 422, 824.
- Mackay, J. History of the Burgh of Canongate, with notices of the Abbey and Palace of Holyrood, 1879, p. 323.
- Mackay, T. Public Relief of the Poor, 1901, pp. 755, 763.
- Mackerell, B. History and Antiquities of the flourishing Corporation of King's Lynn, 1738, p. 46.
- Mackinnon, J. Union of England and Scotland, 1896, pp. 415, 417, 418.
- Macleod, H. D. The Theory and Practice of Banking, 1892, pp. 418, 450, 451, 452, 693, 700, 701, 703, 823, 824.
- McMaster, J. B. The Struggle for Commercial Independence, in Cambridge Modern History, VII. p. 868.
- Macpherson, D. Annals of Commerce, 1805, pp. 75, 233, 235, 244, 272, 273, 274, 275, 276, 277, 315, 329, 356, 369, 408, 478, 483, 484, 488, 489, 518, 521, 526, 528, 670, 672, 673, 674, 691.
- Macpherson, J. History and Management of the East India Company, 1779, p. 265.
- Malden, H. E. Introduction to the Cely Papers. Camden Society, 3rd S. Vol. I. 1900, pp. 140, 219.
- Malleson, G. B. History of the French in India, 1893, p. 470.
- Mantoux, P. La Revolution industrielle au XVIII^e Siecle, 1906, p. 618.
- Marchand, C. Charles I^{er} de Cossé, 1889, p. 2.
- Marin-Darbel, G. E. L'usure, sa définition, 1859, p. 152.
- Markham, A. H. The Voyages and Works of John Davis the Navigator. Hakluyt Society, 1880, p. 259.

- Martin, F. *The History of Lloyd's and of Marine Insurance in Great Britain*, 1876, pp. 491, 492, 493.
- Martin, J. B. "The Grasshopper" in *Lombard Street*, 1892, p. 142.
- Martin, R. M. *Ireland before and after the Union with Great Britain*, 1843, pp. 379, 589, 590, 591, 592, 846, 847.
- Martin, R. M. *The Hudson's Bay Territories and Vancouver's Island*, 1849, p. 279.
- Mas Latrie, J. M. J. L. de. *Relations et Commerce de l'Afrique Septentrionale*, 1886, p. 164.
- Masson, P. *Histoire du commerce français dans le Levant au xvii^e siècle*, 1896, pp. 250, 251, 252.
- Mastrofini, M. *Discussion sur l'usure traduit de l'italien par M. C. Chanoine d'Annecy*, 1834, p. 158.
- May, Sir T. E. *The Constitutional History of England since the Accession of George III., 1760—1860* (1871), p. 531.
- Merewether, H. A. and Stephens, A. J. *The History of the Boroughs and Municipal Corporations of the United Kingdom*, 1835, p. 36.
- Merivale, H. *Lectures on Colonisation and Colonies*, 1861, p. 860.
- Mill, James. *A history of British India* (ed. H. H. Wilson), 1858, pp. 256, 264, 266, 268, 269, 270, 467, 468, 469, 470, 471, 818, 820.
- Mill, J. S. *Principles of Political Economy*, 1868, pp. 689, 746, 861.
- Moens, W. J. C. *The Walloons and their Church at Norwich, 1565—1832*, 1888, pp. 81, 82.
- Mollien, F. N. *Mémoires d'un Ministre du Trésor Public*, 1898, p. 677.
- Monson, Sir W. *A yearly account of the English and Spanish Fleets set out from the year 1585...till 1662*, in *Naval Tracts, Churchill's Collections*, Vol. III. 1732, p. 259.
- Morant, P. *The History of the County of Essex*, 1768, pp. 83, 563.
- Morley, J. *The Life of Richard Cobden*, 1881, p. 869.
- Morley, J. *Oliver Cromwell*, 1900, p. 194.
- Murray, A. E. *History of the Commercial and Financial Relations between England and Ireland from the period of the Restoration*, 1903, pp. 373, 379, 845.
- Nanson. See Ferguson.
- Napier, T. B. *The History of Joint Stock and Limited Liability Companies*, in *A Century of Law Reform*, 1901, p. 816.
- Nash, T. R. *Collections for the History and Antiquities of Worcestershire*, 1781, p. 723.
- Naudé, W. *Die Getreidehandelspolitik der europäischen Staaten vom 13. bis zum 18. Jahrhundert*. *Acta Borussica*, 1896, pp. 85, 87, 91, 98, 723.
- Neal, D. *The History of New England, containing an impartial account of the civil and ecclesiastical affairs of the country to the year 1700; 1747*, p. 191, 340.
- Neilson, N. *Economic Condition of the Manors of Ramsey Abbey*, 1898, p. 115.

- Newenham, T. A view of the Natural, Political, and Commercial Circumstances of Ireland, 1803, pp. 522, 526, 581, 582, 583, 589, 590, 591, 592.
- New Jersey. Grants, Concessions and Original Constitutions of the Province of, N.D., pp. 296, 354, 355, 359.
- Nicholl, J. Some account of the Worshipful Company of Ironmongers, 1866, p. 35.
- Nicholls, Sir G. A. History of the English Poor Law in connection with the Legislation and other circumstances affecting the Condition of the People, 1898-9, pp. 578, 767.
- Nichols, J. Illustrations of the Manners and Expences of antient times in England, 1797, p. 104.
- Nichols, J. History and Antiquities of Leicestershire, 1795, pp. 552, 554.
- Nicholson, J. S. Principles of Political Economy, 1893, pp. 167, 691, 821, 827, 848, 877, 938.
- Nicholson, J. S. A Treatise on Money and Essays on Present Monetary Problems, 1888, pp. 450, 872.
- Northcote, Sir S. Twenty Years of Financial Policy, 1862, pp. 823, 836, 837.
- Nübling, E. Ulms Handel im Mittelalter, 1899-1900, p. 518.
- Nübling, E. Ulms Baumwollweberei im Mittelalter, 1890. Schmoller's Forschungen, ix. p. 83.
- O'Callaghan, E. B. Documents relative to the Colonial History of the State of New York, 1856-77, pp. 271, 272.
- Oliver, G. History and Antiquities of the Town and Minster of Beverley, 1829, p. 47.
- Oliver, G. A view of Devonshire in 1630 by T. Westcote, 1845, p. 32.
- Oncken, A. Das Adam-Smith Problem, in Berlin Zeitschrift für Socialwissenschaft, 1898, p. 595.
- Oppenheim, M. A history of the Administration of the Royal Navy and of Merchant Shipping in relation to the Navy, 1896, pp. 14, 64, 69, 172, 173, 175, 176, 179, 180, 184, 186, 230.
- Osgood, H. L. England and the American Colonies in the Seventeenth Century, in Columbia University Political Science Quarterly, xvii. 1902, p. 341.
- Overall, W. H. and H. C. Analytical Index to the series of Records known as the Remembrancia, 1579-1664 (1878), pp. 34, 72.
- Overend, G. H. Strangers at Dover, in Proceedings of Huguenot Society of London, iii. 1892, p. 82.
- Pagan, J. Ed. Glasgow, Past and Present, 1851, p. 231.
- Palgrave, R. H. L. Dictionary of Political Economy, 1891-92, pp. 604, 828.
- Parkes, J. The governing Charter of the Borough of Warwick, 1827, p. 145.
- Parkman, F. Montcalm and Wolf, 1901, p. 588.

- Pashley, R. *Pauperism and Poor Laws*, 1852, p. 719.
- Peacock, M. *An Index of the Names of the Royalists whose estates were confiscated during the Commonwealth*, 1879, p. 307.
- Pearson, J. B. *On the Theories of Usury adopted or enforced by the ecclesiastical and secular authorities in Europe during the period 1100—1400 A.D.*, 1876, p. 156.
- Peck, F. *Desiderata Curiosa*, 1779, pp. 52, 56, 57, 131.
- Peckard, P. *Life of Nicholas Ferrar*, 1852, p. 337.
- Pedley, C. *The History of Newfoundland, from the earliest times to the year 1860*; 1863, p. 482.
- Pennant, T. *A Journey from London to the Isle of Wight*, 1801, pp. 84, 484.
- Penny, F. *Fort St George*, 1900, p. 257.
- Peters, S. *A general History of Connecticut*, 1781, p. 340.
- Phillips, J. *A general History of Inland Navigation, Foreign and Domestic*, 1803, p. 533.
- Philopoliteios. *Memorials for Government of Royal Burghs*, 1685, p. 323.
- Playfair, R. L. *Scourge of Christendom. Annals of the British relations with Algiers*, 1884, p. 197.
- Playfair, W. *Commercial and Political Atlas*, 1801, p. 450.
- Poole, R. L. *History of the Huguenots, of the Dispersion at the recall of the Edict of Nantes*, p. 329, 1880.
- Poole, S. L. *The Barbary Corsairs*, 1890, p. 175.
- Porter, G. R. *Progress of the Nation in its various Social and Economic Relations*, 1851, p. 856.
- Postlethwayt, M. *The Universal Dictionary of Trade and Commerce*, 1774, pp. 232, 240, 253, 254, 449, 492.
- Pownall, T. *Considerations on the scarcity and high price of Bread-corn and Bread*, 1795, p. 41.
- Prendergast, J. P. *The Cromwellian settlement of Ireland*, 1870, pp. 348, 361, 364, 366.
- Prendergast, J. P. *Ireland from the Restoration to the Revolution*, 1887, p. 366.
- Prendergast, J. P. See Russell.
- Price, L. L. *Money and its Relation to Prices*, 1900, p. 872.
- Price, W. H. *English Patents of Monopoly*, in *Harvard Economic Studies*, 1906, pp. 293, 307.
- Prideaux, Sir W. S. *Memorials of the Goldsmiths' Company*, 1896, pp. 97, 126, 142, 164, 179.
- Pringsheim, O. *Beiträge zur wirtschaftlichen Entwicklungsgeschichte der Vereinigten Niederlande*, 1890. *Schmoller's Forschungen*, Vol. x, pp. 6, 213, 519.
- Prothero, R. E. *Agriculture*, in H. D. Traill's *Social England*, III. 1895, pp. 103, 107.

- Prothero, R. E. *Pioneers and Progress of English Farming*, 1888, pp. 555, 558, 721, 727, 844.
- Purdon, C. N. de la C. *French Settlers in Ireland*, in *Ulster Journal of Archaeology*, pp. 330, 520.
- Ralph, J. *History of England during the reigns of King William, Queen Anne, and King George I.*, 1744, pp. 404, 441.
- Randolph, T. J. *Memoir, Correspondence and Miscellanies of Thomas Jefferson*, 1829, pp. 422, 868.
- Ranke, L. V. *History of England, principally in the Seventeenth Century*, 1875, p. 193.
- Rannie, D. W. *Cromwell's Major-Generals*, in *English Historical Review*, x. 1895, pp. 179, 205.
- Raynal, W. T. *A Philosophical and Political History of the Settlements and Trade of the Europeans in the East and West Indies*, 1777, pp. 267, 270, 469, 477.
- Rees, A. *The Cyclopaedia*, 1819, pp. 619, 622.
- Reeves, J. *A history of the Law of Shipping and Navigation*, 1792, p. 481.
- Robertson, W. *History of America*, 1808, pp. 275, 473.
- Rogers, J. E. T. *First Nine Years of the Bank of England*, 1887, pp. 435, 436.
- Rogers, J. E. T. *A History of Agriculture and Prices in England, 1886-1887*, pp. 87, 89, 103, 104, 105, 106, 107, 167, 169, 545, 581.
- Rogers, J. E. T. *Six Centuries of Work and Wages*, 1884, pp. 28, 550, 721.
- Roscher, W. *Principles of Political Economy*, 1878, p. 165.
- Rose, J. H. *Life of Napoleon I.*, 1902, p. 685.
- Rosa, J. H. *Napoleon and English Commerce*, in *English Historical Review*, viii. 1893, pp. 677, 685.
- Rosa, J. H. *Our Food Supply in the Napoleonic War*, in *Monthly Review*, March, 1902, pp. 675, 684.
- Ruding, R. *Annals of the Coinage of Great Britain and its Dependencies*, 1840, pp. 127, 129, 131, 139, 433, 436.
- Russell, C. W. and Prendergast, J. P. *Preface to Calendar of the State Papers relating to Ireland, 1608-10*, p. 335.
- Rye, W. B. *England as seen by Foreigners in the days of Elizabeth and James the First*, 1865, p. 105.
- Sainsbury, D. U. *On the first Parliament in America*, in *Antiquary*, July, 1881, p. 352.
- Sainsbury, W. N. *Preface to Calendar of State Papers, Colonial, America and West Indies*, p. 199.
- Salomon, F. *William Pitt*, 1901, pp. 589, 594, 601, 602.
- Schanz, G. *Englische Handelspolitik gegen Ende des Mittelalters*, 1881, p. 28.

- Schmoller, G. *The Mercantile System*. *Economic Classics*, ed. by W. R. Ashley, 1896, p. 6.
- Schulze-Gaevernitz, G. v. *Britischer Imperialismus und Englischer Freihandel*, 1906, pp. 193, 220.
- Scotland, *Acts of the General Assembly of the Church of*, 1638—1842, Church Law Society, 1843, p. 157.
- Scott, W. R. *The Constitution and Finance of the Royal African Company of England*, in *American Historical Review*, VIII. p. 274.
- Scott, W. R. *The King's and Queen's Corporation for the Linen Manufacture in Ireland*. *Proceedings, Royal Society of Antiquaries of Ireland*, XXXI. pp. 329, 370, 520.
- Scott, W. R. *The Records of a Scottish Cloth Manufactory at New Mills*, 1905, pp. 321, 329.
- Scrivenor, H. *A comprehensive History of the Iron Trade from the Earliest Records to the Present Period*, 1841, pp. 524, 525.
- Seeley, J. R. *Growth of British Policy*, 1895, p. 194.
- Sellers, M. *The Arts and Ordinances of the Eastland Company*, Camden Society, 1906, pp. 236, 238, 242, 245, 268.
- Sharp, C. *History of Hartlepool*, 1887, p. 37.
- Sharp, T. *A dissertation on the Pageants anciently performed at Coventry by the Trading Companies of that City*, 1825, p. 36.
- Sharpe, R. R. *London and the Kingdom*, 1891, pp. 66, 147, 160, 234.
- Shaw, John. *Charters relating to the East India Company from 1600 to 1761*, 1887, pp. 260, 262, 263, 266.
- Shaw, P. *Digest of Cases in the Supreme Courts of Scotland*, 1843, p. 323.
- Shaw, W. A. *The History of Currency*, 1896, pp. 139, 233, 432, 433, 438.
- Shaw, W. A. *Select Tracts and Documents illustrative of English Monetary History, 1626—1730*, 1896, pp. 411, 420, 432, 438.
- Shaw, W. A. *Beginnings of the National Debt*, in *Owens College Historical Essays*, ed. T. F. Tout, 1902, pp. 143, 179, 194, 200, 420, 425.
- Sinclair, Sir J. *The history of the Public Revenue of the British Empire (1785—1790)*, pp. 419, 696, 850, 867.
- Smiles, S. *The Huguenots, in England and Ireland*, 1889, p. 518.
- Smiles, S. *Industrial Biography. Iron Workers and Tool Makers*, 1879, p. 523.
- Smiles, S. *Lives of the Engineers, 1861—2*, pp. 2, 118, 533, 534, 535.
- Smith, Adam. *An enquiry into the Nature and Causes of the Wealth of Nations*, ed. J. S. Nicholson, pp. 97, 167, 324, 409, 443, 450, 460, 461, 462, 481, 504, 571, 594, 597, 605, 661, 755.
- Smith, Adam. *Lectures on Justice, Police, Revenue, and Arms*, ed. E. Cannan, 1896, p. 593.
- Smith, C. E. *Religion under the Barons of Baltimore*, 1899, pp. 341, 354.

- Smith, J. *Chronicon Rusticum-Commerciale, or Memoirs of Wool*, 1747, pp. 375, 459, 461, 462, 463.
- Smith, Sydney. *Works*, 1839, p. 834.
- Society of the Governor and Assistants of London, of the New Plantations of Ulster, *A concise view of the Origin, Constitution and Proceedings of the*, 1822, p. 362.
- Soetbeer, A. *Edelmetallproduktion und Werthverhältnisse zwischen Gold und Silver seit der Entdeckung Amerika's. Mittheilungen aus Justus Perthes Geographischer Anstalt*, 1879, p. 165.
- Somers, R. *The Scotch Banks and system of issue*, 1873, p. 453.
- Sorel, A. *L'Europe et la Révolution Française*, 1885, p. 677.
- Sparks, J. *The Writings of George Washington, being Correspondence, Addresses, Messages, and other papers, official and private*, 1835, p. 673.
- Spedding, J. *The Letters and Life of Francis Bacon (1661-1673)*, pp. 101, 294.
- Stanhope, P. H., 5th Earl. *History of England, comprising the reign of Queen Anne until the Peace of Utrecht*, 1870, p. 460.
- Stephen, Leslie. *Wilberforce, W.*, in *Dictionary of National Biography*. p. 607.
- Stephens, A. J. See Merewether.
- Stevens, H. *The dawn of British Trade to the East Indies*, 1886, pp. 70, 256, 257, 259, 260.
- Stevenson, W. H. *Records of the Borough of Nottingham*, 1889, p. 514.
- Story, J. *Commentaries on the Constitution of the United States, with a preliminary review of the constitutional history of the Colonies and States before the adoption of the Constitution*, 1851, pp. 340, 352.
- Stow, J. *The Annales or Generall Chronicle of England*, 1616, pp. 136, 317.
- Stow, J. *Survey of the Cities of London and Westminster*, edited by J. Strype, 1720, pp. 34, 35, 36, 58, 59, 60, 62, 63, 74, 76, 78, 79, 82, 83, 84, 126, 139, 141, 145, 147, 151, 152, 180, 225, 224, 236, 238, 241, 273, 304, 305, 321, 325, 386, 490.
- Strype, J. *Life of the learned Sir T. Smith*, 1820, pp. 58, 124, 129.
- Strype, J. *Memorials of T. Cranmer, Abp of Canterbury*, 1812, p. 79.
- Sydney, W. C. *England and the English in the eighteenth century*, 1891, p. 537.
- Thaer, A. *Beyträge zur Kenntniss der englischen Landwirthschaft*, 1801, p. 723.
- Thompson, P. *History and Antiquities of Boston*, 1856, pp. 896, 897.
- Tooke, T. *A history of Prices and of the State of the Circulation*, 1838, pp. 555, 559, 691, 731.

- Toulmin Smith, Joshua. *The Parish*, 1857, p. 145.
- Tucker, G. *The Life of Thomas Jefferson*, 1837, pp. 686, 868.
- Turner, F. J. *The significance of the Frontier in American History*, in *Report of American Historical Association*, 1893, p. 879.
- Tyerman, L. *The Life of George Whitefield*, 1876, pp. 590, 749.
- Unwin, G. *A Seventeenth Century Trade Union*, in *Economic Journal*, x. 1900, pp. 512, 515.
- Unwin, G. *Industrial Organisation in the XVII and XVIII Centuries*, 1904, pp. 26, 182, 234, 499.
- Vocke, W. *Geschichte der Steuern des britischen Reichs*, 1886, pp. 835, 833.
- Way, A. *Relics of Roman Metallurgy*, *Archæological Journal*, 1859, xvi. p. 3.
- Walker, C. *The Compleat History of Independency*, 1661, pp. 182, 184.
- Walker, F. A. *Money*, 1878, pp. 1, 60.
- Wallas, G. *Life of Francis Place*, 1898, pp. 757, 758, 759.
- Warner, G. T. *Landmarks in English Industrial History*, 1899, p. 104.
- Washburn, E. *Slavery as it once prevailed in Massachusetts*, in *Lowell Lectures on the Early History of Massachusetts*. Massachusetts Historical Society, 1869, p. 475.
- Webb, S. and B. *The History of Trade Unionism*, 1902, pp. 732, 736, 757, 759, 760, 762.
- Webb, S. and B. *Industrial Democracy*, 1902, p. 801.
- Weeden, W. B. *Economic and Social History of New England*, 1890, pp. 44, 272, 355, 476, 479, 480, 526, 548.
- Wells, D. A. *Recent Economic Changes and their effect on the production and distribution of wealth*, 1890, p. 871.
- Welsford, J. W. *The Strength of Nations*, 1907, p. 676.
- Wheeler, J. H. *Historical Sketches of North Carolina*, 1851, p. 201.
- Wheeler, W. H. *A History of the Fens of South Lincolnshire*, 1897, pp. 112, 113, 117.
- Whitworth, Sir C. *State of the Trade of Great Britain in its Imports and Exports progressively from the year 1697; 1776*, p. 213.
- Whitworth, R. *Advantages of Inland Navigation*, 1766, pp. 534, 535.
- Wiebe, G. *Zur Geschichte der Preisrevolution des 16 und 17 Jahrhunderts*, 1895, in *Miaskowski, A. V., Staats und social wissenschaftliche Beiträge*, pp. 141, 164.
- Willis-Bund, J. W. *Worcestershire County Records*, 1902, p. 707.
- Willson, B. *The Great Company*, 1900, pp. 279, 280, 281, 282, 283, 821, 855, 856.
- Wilson, James. *Capital, Currency, and Banking*, 1859, pp. 826, 828.
- Wilson, Wodrow. *The State*, 1899, p. 355.
- Winstanley, W. *The Loyall Martyrology*, 1665, p. 181.
- Witt, J. de. *The true Interest and Political Maxims of the Republick of Holland and West Friesland*, 1702, p. 201.

- Wolf, L. *Manasseh Ben Israel's Mission to Oliver Cromwell*, 1901, pp. 193, 325, 326, 327.
- Woodcroft, R. *Brief Biographies of Inventors of Machines for the manufacture of Textile Fabrics*, 1863, pp. 502, 621, 625, 632.
- Wragge, P. *Social and Economic History*, in *Victoria County History, Sussex*, II. p. 99.
- Wright, R. S. *Law of Criminal Conspiracies and Agreements*, 1873, p. 757.
- Young, Sir W. *The West Indian Common-place Book*, 1867, p. 477.

III. CONTEMPORARY LITERATURE.

(ARRANGED APPROXIMATELY IN CHRONOLOGICAL ORDER.)¹

- Hosebonderie, edited by E. Lamond, in *Walter of Henley*, 1890, p. 109.
- Libelle of English Polycye, 1436, in *Political Songs. (Rolls Series)* I. 1861, p. 120.
- Fortescue, Sir John. *Comodytes of Englonde*, in *Works*, 1863, p. 160.
- Fitzherbert, J. *Surveyenge*, 1539, p. 110.
- Molineus, C. *Tractatus mercatorum et usurarum, redituumque pecunia constitutorum et monetarum*, 1546, p. 156.
- Hales, J. *A discourse of the Commonweal of this realm of England*, 1549, edited by E. Lamond, 1893, pp. 4, 87, 97, 129, 162, 168, 169.
- Burleigh, Lord. *Expenses of an acre of hemp*, in *Lord Burleigh's private memorandum book*, 1552—1557. *Lansd. cxviii* 39, p. 65.
- Pryse, J. *Manuscript treatise on the coinage*, 1553. *English Historical Review*, *xiii* 1893, p. 161.
- Humfrey, W. *Treatise or Discriptyone of things cheefly appertayning to the Mintage, with the ways and meanes for reformacion of the Disorders thereof*, dedicated to Sir Thomas Parry, Knight, Master of the Wards, Treasorere of the Queenes Maiestie's Household, *n. d.* *Harleian dolx* 25, p. 127.
- Mr Fitzherbert's proposals for Amendment of the Base Coin, 1559. *Lansd. iv* 19, p. 127.
- 1560 Cooper, T. *Continuation of Lanquet's Epitome of Chronicles*, 1560, p. 130.
- An order how to avoyde the stealing of the quenes maiesties custome and to provide that no golde shall be caried oute of the weste partes of England. *Lansd. cx* 48, p. 134.
- Reasons ageynst the decryang of Money. Cotton, Julius, *F. vi* 54, p. 128.
- Certen reasons to furdre and allow the reducing of the oz. of Silver from 5/- to 3/4 and the ounce of goulde from £3 to 40/-. Cotton, Julius *F. vi* 53, p. 127.

¹ The date of first publication has been adopted as the best indication available of the time of writing. Dates in the notes to the text generally indicate the edition which has been used.

- D'Ewes, Sir S. Journals of all the Parliaments during the reign of Queen Elizabeth, pp. 27, 61, 288.
- Awdeley, J. S. Fraternity of Vacabondes, 1561. Early English Text Society, Extra Series, Vol. IX., p. 45.
- A brief estimate of the charges of the Refyning of the base moneys received into the Mynte Sithence Michelmas 1560 until Michelmas 1561 & of the charge of the workmanship or coynage of the fyne moneys therof made, withe a note of the provisions and other charge insident to the same the waste of melting & blanching being borne. Lansd. iv. 58, pp. 127, 129.
- Smith, Sir T. A discourse written to Sir William Cecyl, Secretary of State, upon a question put, viz.: What was the value of the Roman foot-soldier's dayly wages? with tables at the end whereby any Somme writtene of any oulde Latten Authore maye be knowne what it is worthe of our Englishe money without long accompta. Lansd. iv. 25, p. 129.
- The diet of the Secretary on flesh and fish days in the Court, 1563, Lansd. vi. 5, p. 72.
- A Conference of the Waights of Bullyone and Vallues of the Sylvere Moneyes of England, and the Sylver Moneys of the Lowe-Countreys, with a comparysone of the Exchanges used to and froe, betweene the Burse of Antwarpe and Lumbarde streete in London, 1564. Harl. dclx. 38, pp. 148, 163, 177.
- Epistle to the most noble and illustrious Princes Edzart and John, Earles of Estfrizland, Lordes of Embden, 1564, Sloane MSS. dcccviii., pp. 74, 224, 225, 226.
- Clough, R. Letter to Sir Thomas Gresham on the Merchant Adventurers trade in the Netherlands. Cotton, Galba B. xi. f. 264, p. 226.
- Harman, T. Caveat, in Early English Text Society, Vol. ix. 1567, p. 45.
- Soto, D. de. Libri decem de justitia et jure recogniti, 1569, p. 275.
- Letter of Sir Thomas Gresham to Sir William Cecil concerning the value of goods shipped from Hamburg, the Queens credit etc. Aug. 14, 1569. Lansd. xii. 8, pp. 148, 227.
- The note of such sommes of monneye as that Thomas Gresham hathe taken up in the Citie of London the 26 daie of Nouember anno 1569 for six moneths daie of paiement, 1569. Lansd. xii. 14, p. 147.
- Porder, R. A Sermon of God's fearefull threatenings for Idolatrye, 1570 1570, p. 151.
- Certaine thinges to be considered of, for the speciale welth of the realm of England, Aug. 15, 1571. Lansd. c. 25, p. 83.
- Wilson, T. Discourse uppon Usurye, 1572, pp. 144, 148, 152, 153, 155, 157.
- Discours sur les causes de l'extrême cherté qui est aujourdhy en

- France, 1574, in Cimber, L. and Danjon, F., *Archives curieuses de l'histoire de France*, 1^{re} Série, vi. 1865, p. 161.
- A brief of the Suite delivered and desired by Sir William Russell and Sir Thomas Gorges, Knights and Thomas Maria Wingfield, Esq. (for the office of registering apprentices). *Lansd. cxiv. 5*, p. 35.
- Notes of the braunches or articles of the Statute 5 Elia. c. 4 touchinge artificers whereupon the erecting and makinge of this office and officer is chieflye grounded. *Lansd. cxiv. 3*, p. 34.
- Burghleigh, Lord. A number of causes of the increase of charge (in the Queen's household) July 1576. *Lansd. xxi. 63*, p. 56.
- Reformations to be had & put in use for the diminution of the great expenses of her Majestys House (with marginal observations by Lord Burghleigh 1576). *Lansd. xxi. 63*, p. 56.
- Burleigh, Lord. Remedies to be used for reformation of expenses in some of the particular offices of the Household, 1576. *Lansd. xxi. 64*, p. 56.
- General causes of the extraordinary charges in the Queen's household, 1576. *Lansd. xxi. 65*, p. 56.
- Harrison, W. An historical description of the Ilande of Britayne, 1577, in Holinshed's *Chronicles*, 1807, pp. 77, 97, 104, 105, 108, 107, 144, 166, 167.
- Bodin, J. Discours sur le rehaussement et diminution des monnoyes, 1578, p. 161.
- Burleigh, Lord. Notes on the profits of making oils from seed and the yield of seed, 1578, *Lansd. xxvi. pp. 47, 65*.
- Caesar, P. A general Discourse against the damnable sect of Usurers, translated by T. Rogers, 1578, p. 154.
- Hemming, N. A godlie treatise concerning the lawfull use of ritches, translated by T. Rogers, 1578, p. 154.
- A draft of a proclamation of the Queen for sowing hemp & flax, 1578, corrected by Lord Burleigh. *Lansd. xxv. 99*, p. 65.
- Russel, Sir W. Petition to the Council to grant leave to some Hollanders to drain the fens in his lands Cambridgeshire. *Lansd. cx. 4*, p. 116.
- Petition from the inhabitants of the Deepings in the Fens to the Lord Treasurer that he would confer with one Engelbert for draining the said Fens. *Lansd. cx. 7*, p. 119.
- Johnson, J. His devise for a marte to be had in England, *Lansd. xxvi. 36*, 1578, p. 228.
- Johnson, J. Allegations and reasons grounded upon experience whearby the navigation of this realme shalbe increased by the having of a marte Towne within this Realme, 1578. *Lansd. xxvi. 38*, p. 228.
- Johnson, J. The order for merchants that shall trade to the Marte Town to be kept in England, 1578, *Lansd. xxvi. 35*, p. 228.
- The platt of stablishinge a fre Marte at Ipewiche, devised by John

- Johnson, stapler, and Christopher Goodwin, Merchant Adventurer, Dec. 1578, Lansd. xxvi. 33, p. 228.
- Johnson, J. The order for merchantes that shall trade to the Marte Towne, to be kept in England, 1578, Lansd. xxvi. 35, p. 228.
- Johnson, J. A discourse touching losses sustained by English Merchants of the contention with strangers for privileges, and how bothe may be remedied, 1578. Lansd. xxvi. 34, p. 228.
- Johnson, J. Reasons to prove, that the buying and selling of wooles in England by Lycence is moche against the Quenes moest excellent Majesty's profit in her Revenewes, July, 1579. Lansd. xxviii. 27, 1579, p. 298.
- Captain Winter's voyage with Mr Drake to the Straits of Magellan, June 2, 1579, written for the use of Lord Burghleigh. Lansd. c. 2, p. 74.
- Hitchcock, R. Politic Plat, 1580, in Arber's English Garner, II. 1879, 1580 pp. 67, 146, 208.
- Vanderpere, E. Information for a bank for money, 1580, Lansd. xxx. 37, p. 324.
- The Emperor's letter in favor of the Hanse Merchants against the Adventurers to the Erl of Eastfréaland, and the answer of the Earl to the Emperor, 1580. Cotton, Faustina C. II. 19, p. 228.
- An abridgment of a Treatise concerning the under valuation of gold and silver in Englands whych is proved to have beyn hurtfull unto our State; the reformation whereof, as yt shalbe needfull nowe above former tymes for Commonwelthe, soe shall yt bringe a present Masse of Treasure into her Majestie's coffers by a course very plausible. Lansd. cxxi. 16, pp. 141, 165.
- Hagenbuck, C. Device for the establishment of a bank in England, in S. P. Domestic, 1581, p. 419.
- Principall reasons selected from a Discourse more at large, vearly profitable, searching out the radicall cause of our State and Commonweale, Jany. 1581. Lansd. cxxi. 17, p. 91.
- S., W. A compendious or briefe Examination of Certayne ordinary Complaints of divers of our Countrymen in these our Days; which although they are in some part unjust and frivolous, yet are they all by way of dialogues thoroughly debated and discussed, 1581. (See also J. Hales, 1549), pp. 162, 168.
- Letter of Lord Burleigh to Mr Whyte in Ireland, Sep. 11, 1582, Lansd. cii. 108, p. 57.
- Johnson, J. His opinion touching a Staple to be appointed for wools in England, Oct. 1582. Lansd. xxxiv. 68, p. 298.
- Johnson, J. An estimate of the profit that will yearely growe unto the Queene's most excellent Magestie by the ordeyning of strangers in England to make cloth after the maner and of the same sortes

- that have been used to be made in the Lowe Countreya. Lansd. xxxiv. 69, p. 298.
- A Letter from Mr Recorder and Mr Osborne to the Council with some City Laws relating to artificers & apprentices...Aug. 1. 1583. Lansd. MSS. xxxviii 14, p. 33.
- Andrewes, L. De usuria, 1585. Opuscula Posthuma, in Library of Anglo-Catholic Theology, p. 154.
- Captain Wytherington's and Captain Lyster's voyages to the South Seas, June 26, 1586, compiled by John Sarocould and copied for the use of Lord Burleigh, Lansd. c. 3, p. 74.
- An order how to avoid the stealing of the queens majesty's customs. Lansd. cx. 48, p. 134.
- Burleigh, Lord. Memorial on the question of preparing for the Spaniah invasion, 1587. Cotton, Vesp. C. viii 4, p. 173.
- Baro, P. Fower Sermons and two Questions in appendix to A speciall Treatise of God's Providence, 1588, p. 158.
- Burleigh, Lord. Notes of things to be observed in the [Navy]. Cotton, Otho E. viii f. 169, p. 58.
- 1590 Burleigh, Lord. Minutes of a letter from the Queen to the Lord Mayor of London allowing the Merchants to lend money to the French King on the securities of his Customs. Lansd. civ. 50, p. 144.
- Smith, Henry. Examination of Usury, 1591, p. 155.
- Burleigh, Lord. Draft of the Queens Proclamation to her subjects to withhold corn & munition from the Spaniard. Lansd. civ. 47, pp. 57, 62.
- Burleigh, Lord. A treatise touching the traffic of the East Countries into Spain, 1591. Lansd. civ. 30, p. 62.
- Letter from the Commissioners of Sewers in Lincolnshire to Lord Burghleigh for £300 more for their works on the river Welland. Aug. 30, 1592. Lansd. lxxi 61, p. 113.
- Jeninge, E. Brief discovery of the damages that happen to this realme by disordered and unlawfull diet, 1593, p. 73.
- Platt, Sir H. The Jewell House of Art and Nature, Part II. Diverse new sorts of soyle not yet brought into any publike use for manuring both of pasture and arable ground, 1594, p. 545.
- Burleigh, Lord. Letter to Isabella Countess of Rutland complaining of her waste of the timber in Sherwood Forest. July 23, 1594. Lansd. ciii 80, p. 65.
- A briefe note of the benefits that grow to this Realms by the observation of Fish daies, 1595, p. 72.
- Mosse, M. The arraignment and conviction of Usuria, 1595, p. 154.
- Spenser, E. View of the State of Ireland, 1596, in Works, viii. Edited by H. J. Todd, 1805, p. 121.
- Hall, J. Satires, 1597, p. 105.

- The complete statesman, in Peck, *Desiderata Curiosa*, 1779, pp. 52, 56, 57, 131.
- Malynes, G. A treatise on the disease of the body politic of the English Commonwealth in the proportion between money and landed property, printed in 1601 as *A treatise of the Canker of England's Commonwealth*. Brit. Mus. Cotton, Otho, E. x. f. 65, pp. 141, 148, 160, 163.
- Hakluyt, R. *Voyages, Navigations, Traffiques, and Discoveries of the 1600 English Nation*, 1600, pp. 124, 125, 336.
- Powell, J. *The Assize of Bread*, 1600, p. 318.
- Keymor, J. *Observations made upon the Dutch fishing 1601, in the Phenix, 1707*, p. 206.
- Keymor, J. *Booke of Observations*, in Sir W. Raleigh, *Works* VIII. p. 206.
- Malynes, G. de. *St George for England*, 1601, p. 159.
- Wheeler, J. *Treatise of Commerce wherein are shewed the commodities arising by a wel-ordered and ruled trade*, 1601, pp. 159, 220, 221, 229, 230, 233, 237, 238.
- Malynes, G. de. *England's View in the unmasking of two paradoxes*, 1603, pp. 97, 140.
- Milles, T. *The Replie or Second Apologie*, 1604, pp. 128, 141.
- Some reasons in behalfe of the Merchants Adventurers and the other Companies that the maintenance of them in State as they are is better for the Kinge and Commonwealth then such a liberty as the Lower House of parliament haue agreed upon. Cotton, Titus F. iv. 24, p. 232.
- Instructions touchinge the Bill for Free Trade in the Parliament*, 3 James. Cotton, Titus F. iv. 24, pp. 230, 287.
- In defence of Inclosure and Conuerting Arable in the Inlandshires to Pasture*, 1605. Cotton, Faustina C. II. p. 103.
- Dekker, T. *Seven Deadly Sinnes of London*, 1606, p. 192.
- Consideration of the cause in question before the Lords touchinge Depopulation*, 1607, pp. 103, 897.
- Norden, J. *The Surveyor's Dialogue*, 1607, pp. 104, 106, 107, 542, 543.
- The Lawes, Customes, and Ordinances of the Fellowshippe of Merchantes Adventurers of the Realme of England*. Collected and digested into order by John Wheeler, Secretarie to the said Fellowshippe, A.D. 1608, Add. MSS. 13913, and printed by W. E. Lingelbach in the University of Pennsylvania *Translations and Reprints from the original source of European History, Second Series, Vol. II*. 1902, pp. 219, 220.
- Milles, T. *Customer's Alphabet*, 1608, pp. 141, 148, 221, 223.
- L., R. *Nova Britannia, Offring most excellent fruites by Planting in Virginia*, 1609, pp. 334, 337.
- Milles, T. *Customer's Apologie*, p. 97.
- Symonds, W. *Virginia, a sermon on Gen. xii. 1-3*, preached at

- Whitechapel in the presence of the adventurers and planters for Virginia, 1609, p. 102.
- 1610 A true and sincere declaration of the purpose and ends of the Plantation begun in Virginia. Set forth by the authority of the Governours and Councillors established for that Plantation, 1610, p. 337.
- Pindar, Paul. Letter to Lord Salisbury on erecting a bank for the Crown upon occasion of the King demanding a Loan from the City, Lansd. cviii. 90, p. 419.
- Vaughan, Rowland. Most approved and long experienced water-workes containing the manner of Winter and Summer drowning of Meadow and Pasture, 1610, edited by E. B. Wood, 1897, pp. 111, 116.
- A briefe Collection of the Alterations which have been made in the monies of this Realme, sithence the time of Kinge Edward the First, 1611. Lans. dccv. 1, pp. 127, 137.
- Fenton, R. A treatise of Usurie, 1611, pp. 154, 155.
- Of fishing the Seas and converting waste into wealth, 1612, p. 103.
- Cope, Sir W. Certen brief Remonstrances offered to his Maiestie, 1612, pp. 141, 164.
- May, J. A declaration of the Estate of Clothing now used within this Realme of England, 1613, p. 296.
- Andrewes, L. Sermons, 1614, in Library of Anglo-Catholic Theology. p. 175.
- Gentleman, Tobias. England's way to win wealth, and to employ ships and mariners, 1614, p. 208.
- Britain's Buss, 1615, in Arber's Garner, III, p. 208.
- Digges, Sir D. The Defence of Trade, 1615, p. 258.
- Trade's Increase, 1615, pp. 230, 240, 247.
- The reasons of the Marchante Adventurers in Answere of a Petition deliuered to his Excellent Majestie by the Clothworkers and dyers of London ffor the dying and dressing of all clothes and kerseys before they bee transported out of the kingdome. Lansd. clxii. 56, 1616, p. 234.
- Minute of a treaty with the Ambassadors of Muscovy respecting the loan of 100,000 rubles, 1618. Lansd. clx. 71, fol. 248, p. 144.
- The names of the undertakers for draining the fens in Lincolnshire, Isle of Ely, Norfolk, within fifty years last past, 7 Sept. 1619. Lansdowne, clxii. 12, p. 116.
- Pynnar, N. Survey of Ulster, 1619, in Harris' Hibernica, p. 363.
- 1620 Burton, B. Anatomy of Melancholy, 1621, pp. 101, 203, 552.
- Culpepper, Sir T. Tract against Usury, 1621, p. 384.
- An Answer to the Hollanders' Declaration, concerning the occurrents of the East India Company, 1622, p. 261.
- S., M. Greevous Grones for the Poore done by a Well-Willer who

- wisheth that the poore of England might be so provided for as none should needs to go a begging, 1622, p. 570.
- Heath, Sir R. Propositions showing the great utility of a bank and recommendation for erecting one in London, 1622, in *State Papers, Domestic*, p. 419.
- Malynes, G. de. *Consuetudo vel Lex Mercatoria*, 1622, p. 157.
- Malynes, G. de. *The Maintenance of Free Trade according to the three essentiall parts of traffique*, 1622, pp. 230, 233.
- Misselden, E. *Free Trade*, 1622, pp. 215, 230, 233, 262.
- A relation of a ship of Bristol, 1622, p. 174.
- Misselden, E. *Circle of Commerce*, 1623, pp. 233, 260, 931.
- Malynes, G. *Center of the Circle of Commerce*, 1623, p. 260.
- Alexander, Sir W. *An Encouragement to Colonies*, 1624, p. 351.
- Smith, Capt. John. *The generall Historie of Virginia, New England, and the Summer Isles*, 1624, in *Works*, ed. by E. Arber, in *English Scholars' Library*, 1884, pp. 334, 352, 358.
- True Relation of the Unjust, Cruell, and barbarous Proceedings against the English at Amboyna, 1624, p. 261.
- Letter to the Lords and others Commissioners for trade from the King 23 Jany. 1624. Add. MSS. 12496. f. 113, p. 199.
- Bacon, Sir F. *Essay on Plantations*, 1625, p. 334.
- Markham, G. *Farewell to Husbandry*, 1625, p. 545.
- Purchas, S. *His Pilgrimes*, 1625, pp. 263, 334, 337, 339.
- Cotton, Sir R. *Speech touching the alteration of Coin*, 1626, in *Shaw, Select Tracts illustrative of English Monetary History*, p. 432.
- Stoit, J. Propositions offered to the Justices of the peace for Middlesex, 1626. Add. MSS. 12496, f. 236, p. 623.
- Letter from the King to the Commissioners for trade, on reforming the Book of Rates 26 Dec. 1626. Add. MSS. 12496. f. 359, p. 290.
- A Memento to the East India Companies or an abstract of a remonstrance presented to the House of Commons by the East India Company in the year 1628, p. 464.
- Petition and Remonstrance of the Governor and Company of the Merchants of London trading to the East Indies, 1628, p. 261.
- L., A. Relation of some abuses which are committed against the Commonwealth composed especiallie for the Benefit of this Countie of Durhame, 1629. *Camden Miscellany III*, p. 523.
- Philips, Sir T. A letter from Sir Th. Philips to King Charles I. 1630 concerning the Plantations of the Londoners, 1630? in *Harris, Hibernica*, p. 364.
- Smith, Capt. John. *Advertisements for the unexperienced Planters of New England or anywhere or the Pathway to erect a Plantation*, 1631, in *Works*, edited by E. Arber, *English Scholars' Library*, 1884, pp. 334, 339, 340, 353.

- Whitelock, B. *Memorials of the English affairs or an historical account of what passed from the beginning of the reign of King Charles the First to King Charles the Second, his happy restauration*, pp. 191, 192, 540.
- Cottoni Posthuma. Edited by J. Howell, p. 129.
- Lupton, D. *London and the Countrey Carbonadoed, 1632*, in *Harleian Miscellany*, ix. p. 301.
- Wentworth, T., Earl of Strafford. *Letters and Dispatches*, edited by W. Knowler, 1739, pp. 288, 368, 843.
- Fitzgeffrey, C. *Compassion towards Captives, chiefly towards our Bretheren and Countrymen who are in miserable bondage in Barbarie, 1637*, p. 174.
- Selections from the Rules and Orders of the Court of the Clothworkers Company, together with the ordinances or bye laws sanctioned by judges in the year 1639, &c., p. 497.
- 1640 Davies, John. *An Answer to those printed papers published in March last, 1640, by the late patentees of salt, 1641*, p. 309.
- Best, H. *Rural Economy in Yorkshire in 1641*, edited by C. B. Robinson for Surtees Society, 1857, p. 106.
- Roberts, L. *The Treasure of Traffike, 1641*, pp. 176, 369, 623.
- Robinson, H. *England's Safety in Trades' Encrease, 1641*, pp. 73, 260, 411, 420.
- Sir Thomas Roe's Speech in Parliament, wherein he sheweth the Causes of the Decay of Coin and Trade in this Land, especially of Merchants' Trade, 1641, pp. 313, 432.
- A short and true relation concerning the Soap buisnes, 1641, pp. 306, 307.
- A true discovery of the Projectors of the Wine Project, 1641, p. 290.
- A true Relation of the proposing threatning and perswading the Vintners to yeeld to the Imposition upon Wines, 1641, p. 290.
- Bushell, T. *Just and True Remonstrance of His Maiestie's Mines Royall in the Principality of Wales, 1642*, p. 2.
- A declaration of the Lords and Commons assembled in Parliament for the Incouragement of all such Apprentices as have or shall voluntarily list themselves to go in this present expedition for the defence of Religion, the preservation of this City, the King and the Kingdome under the Command of his Excellency the Earl of Warwick, Nov. 1642, p. 18.
- Fuller, T., *Holy State, 1642*, pp. 101, 351, 553.
- Lechford, T. *Plaine Dealing or Newes from New England, 1642*, p. 340.
- Robinson, H. *Libertas or Reliefe to the Englishe captives in Algier, 1642*, p. 175.
- Vintners' Answer, 1642, p. 290.
- Sea Coale, Charcoale, and Small Coale, 1643, p. 527.

- Battie, J. Merchants' Remonstrance, 1644, pp. 190, 234, 397.
- True Report of the Great Costs and Charges of the Foure Hospitals in the City of London, 1644, pp. 5, 70.
- The Western Husbandman's Lamentation, 1644, p. 185.
- Artificial Fire or Coale for Rich and Poor, 1644, p. 319.
- Declaration and Appeals to all the Freeborne People of this Kingdome in Generall, 1645, p. 191.
- A discourse, consisting of Motives for Enlargement and Freedome of Trade...engrossed by a company of private men who stile themselves Merchant Adventurers, 1645.
- L., S. Declaration of Sundry Grievances, concerning Tinne and Pewter, 1646, p. 299.
- Stanley's Remedy, 1646, p. 572.
- London's Account, or A Calculation of the Arbytrary and Tyrannicall Exactions, Taxations, Impositions, Excises, Contributions, Twentieth Parts; and other assessments within the lines of communication during the foure yeeres of this Unnatural Warre, 1647, p. 178.
- Mournful Cryes of many thousand Poore Tradesmen who are ready to famish through decay of Trade, 1647, p. 182.
- An ordinance of the Lords and Commons for the constant Reliefe and Employment of the Poore, 1647, p. 573.
- Parker, H. Of a Free Trade, 1648, p. 146.
- Cooke, Sir J. Unum necessarium or the Poore Man's Case, 1648, pp. 191, 569, 573.
- Humble petition of divers well affected English Masters and Commanders of Ships, 1648. Commons Journals, vi. p. 189.
- Bliith, W. The English Improver or a new Survey of Husbandry, 1649, pp. 102, 545, 553.
- Bullock, W. Virginia impartially examined, 1649, p. 347.
- Chamberlen, P. The Poore Man's Advocate, 1649, p. 573.
- Declaration from the Poor oppressed people of England, directed to all that call themselves or are called Lords of Manors, 1649, p. 571.
- Discourse between Lieutenant-Col. John Lilburn, close prisoner in the Tower of London, and Mr Hugh Peters, 25 May, 1649, p. 185.
- Gray, W. Chorographia, or a Survey of Newcastle-upon-Tine, 1649, p. 528.
- Nickolls, J. Original Letters and papers of State addressed to Oliver Cromwell concerning the affairs of Great Britain from the year 1649—1658, p. 564.
- Needham, M. Case of the Commonwealth of England stated, 1650, 1650 p. 181.
- Antiprojector, or the history of the fen project, p. 115.
- D., I. Clear and Evident Way for enriching the Nations of England and Ireland and for setting very great Numbers of Poore on Work, 1650, p. 573.

- A letter concerning the "Ordinances" of the Company of Cloth-workers, p. 497.
- Hobbes, T. *Leviathan*, 1651, in *English Works*, edited by Sir W. Molesworth, 1839, p. 380.
- Gerbier, B. *Some considerations on the two grand Staple Commodities of England*, 1651, p. 411.
- Hartlib, S. [Dymock, C.] *His Legacie*, 1651, pp. 100, 107, 545, 546, 568, 571.
- Lilburne, J. *Case of the Tenants of the Mannor of Epworth*, 1651, p. 117.
- Potter, W. *Humble proposalls to the Honorable the Councell for Trade...shewing what particulars if enacted by Parliament would... conduce to advance trade, employ the poora, and prevent the cruelty of creditors*, 1651, p. 419.
- Darell, J. *Strange News from th' Indies or East India Passages further discovered*, 1652, p. 264.
- Sheppard, W. *Whole Office of the Country Justice of Peace*, 1652, p. 43.
- Taylor, S. *Common Good or the Improvement of Common Forests and Chases by Inclosure*, 1652, pp. 107, 552, 554, 567, 568, 569.
- Weston, Sir R. *A Discourse of Husbandrie used in Brabant and Flanders* (edited by S. Hartlib), 1652, p. 546.
- Conservatorship of the river of Tyne*, 1653, in M. A. Richardson's *Reprints of Rare Tracts*, III. 1849, pp. 488, 528.
- Filmer, Sir R. *Quaestio quod libetica or a discourse whether it be lawfull to take use for money*, 1653, p. 154.
- LL, O. *A despised Virgin Beautified or Virginia benefited*, 1653, p. 340.
- Moore, A. *Bread for the Poore and advancement of the English nation promised by enclosure of the wastes and common ground of England*, 1653, p. 567.
- Moore, J. *Crying Sin of England of not caring for the poor wherein Inclosure being such as doth unpeople Townes and uncorn fields is arraigned*, 1653, p. 553.
- Hooker, T. *Preface to [E. Johnson's] Wonder-working Providence of Sion's Saviour, in A History of New England from the English planting in the Yeere 1628 untill the Yeere 1652*. London, 1654, p. 340.
- Pseudonismus. Considerations concerning Common Fields and inclosures*, 1654, p. 555.
- Gardiner, R. *England's grievance discovered in relation to the coal-trade*, 1655, p. 528.
- Petty, Sir W. *The History of the Survey of Ireland, commonly called the Down Survey, 1655-6*. Edited by T. A. Lacom for the Irish Archaeological Society, 1851, p. 366.

- Lee, Joseph. *Etrafia tou áypou* or a vindication of a regulated enclosure, 1656, p. 553.
- Moore, J. A Scripture word against Inclosure, viz: Such as doe unpeople townes and uncorne fields, 1656, p. 553.
- Pseudonismus. A Vindication of the Considerations concerning common-fields and Inclosures, 1656, p. 553.
- S., W. gent. The Golden Fleece, 1656, p. 311.
- Harrington, J. The Oceana and other works, edited by J. Toland, 1737, p. 412.
- Lambe, S. Seasonable observations humbly offered to...the Lord Protector in 1657 Somers Tracts, VI., pp. 443, 444, 445.
- C., W. Trade's Destruction is England's Ruin or Excise Decryed, 1659, p. 425.
- A character of England, as it was lately presented in a letter to a nobleman of France, 1659. Harl. Misc. x., p. 302.
- France no Friend to England or the Resentments of the French upon the Success of the English, as it is expressed in a Most Humble and Important Remonstrance to the King of France, upon the Surrendering of the Maritime Ports of Flanders into the hands of the English, 1659, p. 194.
- Pepys, S. Memoirs of Samuel Pepys, Esq., F.R.S., comprising his Diary from 1659 to 1669, p. 143.
- Rivers, M. T. England's slavery or Barbados merchandize, 1659, p. 350.
- Sheppard, W. New Survey of the Justice of the Peace, his office, 1659, p. 43.
- Advice of his Majesty's Council of Trade concerning the Exportation of 1660 gold and silver in Foreign Coins and Bullion, 1660, in McCulloch's Select Collection of Rare Tracts on Money, pp. 200, 433.
- A condemnation of the Brief Narrative and of the Sufferings of the Irish under Cromwell, 1660, p. 366.
- Cradocke, F. An expedient for taking away all Impositions and raising a revenue without Taxes, 1660, p. 443.
- Mystery of the Good Old Cause, 1660, in Parliamentary History, III. p. 117.
- Violet, T. An appeal to Caesar, 1660, p. 143.
- Cradocke, F. Wealth discovered or an Essay upon a late Expedient for taking away all Impositions or raising a Revenue without Taxes, 1661, p. 443.
- Smith, W. M. An Essay for recovery of trade, 1661, pp. 299, 311.
- Smith, John. Trade and fishing of Great Britain display'd, 1661, p. 342.
- Violet, T. Petition against Jewes, 1661, pp. 326, 327, 386.
- A Remonstrance proving that Confinement of Trade to particular Companies is of general losse to His Majesty and his people, p. 231.

- Reasons offered by the Merchant Adventurers of England and Eastland Merchants residing at Hull, for the preservation of their Societies and Regulations as being reasonable, just and necessary to the liberal and profitable vent of our Native Manufactures in the Forreign Parts, 1661, pp. 236, 239.
- Fuller, T. *Worthies of England*, 1662, pp. 3, 500, 623.
- Graunt, J. Natural and political observations mentioned in a following Index and made upon the Bills of Mortality...with reference to government, religion, trade, growth, age and diseases of the said city, 1662, pp. 390, 392.
- Petition of the Lord Maior, Aldermen and Common Councilmen of the City of London...to the Parliament for the reducing all foreign trade under government, 1662, pp. 33, 218.
- Petty, Sir W. *Treatise of Taxes and Contributions*, 1662, pp. 382, 383, 385, 387, 494.
- Bland, J. *The Humble Remonstrance of John Bland of London, Merchant, on behalf of the Inhabitants and Planters in Virginia and Mariland*, 1663, in *Virginia Magazine of History and Biography*, 1893, pp. 212, 359, 360.
- Fortrey, S. *England's Interest and Improvement, consisting in the increase of the store and trade of this Kingdom*, 1663, pp. 383, 387, 392.
- Gookin, W. *The Great Case of Transplantation in Ireland discussed*, 1663, p. 370.
- Killigrew, Sir W. *A proposal showing how the Nation may be vast gainers by all the sums of money given to the Crown*, 1663, pp. 420, 439.
- A description of the Office of Credit*, 1665 (Brit. Mus. 1139. d. 12), p. 419.
- Sheppard, W. *Of the Office of the Clerk of the Market*, 1665, p. 94.
- Answer of the Company of Royal Adventurers of England trading to Africa to the petition exhibited by Sir Paul Painter*, 1667, pp. 274, 278.
- England's Wants, or several Proposals probably beneficial for England*, 1667, p. 386.
- Philipps, F. *An Expedient or Meanes in want of money to pay the Sea and Land forces or as many of them as shall be thought expedient without Money in this Year of an almost Universal Povertie of the English Nation*, 1667, in *Archæologia*, XIII. p. 437.
- Child, Sir J. *Brief Observations concerning Trade and Interest of Money*, 1668, p. 384.
- Culpepper, Sir T., Jr. *Discourse shewing the many advantages which will accrue to this Kingdom by the abatement of Usury*, 1668, p. 384.
- Interest of money mistaken or a Treatise proving that the Abatement*

- of Interest is the Effect and not the Cause of the Riches of a Nation, and that Six per Cent. is a proportionable Interest to the present condition of this Kingdom, 1668, p. 384.
- The World's Mistake in Oliver Cromwell or a short political discourse shewing that Cromwell's Mal-administration (during his four years and nine months pretended Protectorate) laid the Foundation of our Present Condition in the Decay of Trade, 1668. Harl. Misc. I. pp. 570, 921.
- Hyde, E., Earl of Clarendon. A life of Edward, Earl of Clarendon... written by himself, pp. 143, 199, 200.
- Worldidge, J. *Systema Agriculturae*, the mystery of Husbandry discovered, 1669, pp. 545, 546, 554, 569.
- England's Interest asserted in the improvement of its native Commodities, 1669, p. 204.
- Manley, T. Usury at Six per Cent. examined, 1669, pp. 188, 234, 384.
- Minutes of the proceedings of the Committee appointed to consider of the causes and grounds of the fall of rents and decay of trade within this kingdom, 1669, in Hist. MSS. Comm. Ap. to VIII. Report, pp. 263, 312, 324, 442.
- The humble petition of William Smith on behalf of the clothiers, p. 205.
- Narrative concerninge the Salt Workers of South and North Shields, in Mr A. Richardson's Reprints of Rare Tracts, III. 1849, pp. 309, 310.
- Johnson, W. Some Inquiries concerning the Salt Springs and the way of Salt-making at Nantwich, in *Philosophical Transactions* III. 1669, p. 310.
- C[arter], W. England's interest by trade asserted wherein is Discovered that many Hundred Thousand Pounds might be gained to the King and Kingdom by the improvement of the Product thereof, more particularly by wool and the evil consequences of its exportation unmanufactured, 1669, p. 495.
- Coke, R. Discourse of Trade, 1670, pp. 187, 210, 212. 1670
- Milton, J. History of England, in Works, III. (1851), p. 184.
- Culpepper, Sir T., Jr. Necessity of abating usury reasserted, 1670, p. 384.
- Smith, John. England's Improvement revived, 1670, p. 208.
- Reasons humbly offered to consideration why the Incorporating the whole Trade of the Woollen Manufactures of this Kingdom to the Company called the Merchant Adventurers of England is and will prove more and more detrimental as to the Country in general and especially to the County of Devon and City of Exeter, 1670, p. 232.
- Temple, Sir W. Observations upon the United Provinces of the Netherlands, 1672. Works, 1814, p. 210.
- Temple, Sir W. An Essay upon the Advancement of Trade in Ireland, 1673, in Works, 1814, p. 372.

- Grand Concern of England explained in several Proposals offered to the Consideration of the Parliament, 1673, *Harleian Miscellany*, viii. pp. 301, 573.
- Proposals for subscriptions of Money, 1674, p. 491.
- Vaughan, R. Discourse of Coin and Coinage, 1675, p. 141.
- Trevers, J. An Essay on the restoring of our decayed trade wherein is described the Smugglers, Lawyers and Officers frauds, 1675, pp. 234, 274.
- A true Narrative of all the Proceedings against the Weavers, 1675, p. 507.
- Murray, R. Proposal for the advancement of trade upon such principles as must necessarily enforce it, 1676, p. 443.
- Molloy, C. De jure maritimo et navali, 1676, p. 228.
- Mystery of the Newfashioned Goldsmiths or Bankers, 1676, pp. 142, 143.
- News from New England, 1676, p. 340.
- Answer of the Company of Royal Adventurers trading to Africa, 1677, p. 273.
- England's Great Happiness or a Dialogue between Content and Complaint, 1677, in McCulloch, *Early English Tracts on Commerce*, p. 393.
- Haines, R. Proposals for building in every County, a Working Almshouse or Hospital, as the best Expedient to perfect the Trade and Manufactory of Linen Cloth, 1677. *Harl. Miscellany*, iv. 1809, pp. 369, 573.
- Goffe, W. How to advance the Trade of the Nation, and employ the Poor, in *Harleian Misc.* iv. p. 573.
- The languishing state of our Woollen Manufacture humbly Represented to Parliament, 1677-8, p. 204.
- A letter from a Gentleman in Ireland to his brother in England relating to the Concerns of Ireland in the matter of Trade, 1677, printed in *Smith's Chronicon Rusticum*, p. 375.
- Reasons for a limited Export of Wooll, 1677, p. 179.
- Yarranton, A. England's Improvement by Sea and Land, 1677, pp. 318, 533, 573.
- An Act of Common Council for regulation of Blackwell Hall, Leadenhall, and the Welch hall, and for prevention of foreign buying and selling, 1678, p. 33.
- Lewis, M. Proposals to the King and Parliament or a large Model of a Bank, 1678, *Brit. Mus.* 1139. f. 19, p. 419.
- A narrative of the whole proceedings in the last two Sessions of Parliament, ending July 15, 1678, concerning the transportation of Wooll, p. 204.
- Rastell, T. An account of the Saltworks in Droytwych, in *Philosophical Transactions*, Royal Society of London, xi. 1678, p. 310.
- 1680 *Britannia Languens* or a discourse of trade, 1680, pp. 333, 373, 388, 393, 399.

- Certain Considerations relating to the Royal African Company of England, 1680, pp. 273, 275.
- Collins, J. Plea for bringing in Irish Cattel, 1680, p. 373.
- The Groans of the Plantations, 1680, p. 278.
- Newbold, A. London's Improvement and the Builder's Security Asserted, 1680, p. 490.
- R., L. A Second Letter to his honoured friend Mr M. T. one of the Committee chosen by the Common Council of London for the insuring of Houses from Fire, p. 490.
- Rates charged by the City for insuring houses against fire, 1681, p. 490.
- The allegations of the Turkey Company and others against the East India Company, 1681, pp. 254, 414.
- A Collection of Letters for the Improvement of Husbandry and Trade, 1681, p. 555.
- Temple, Sir W. Miscellanea, p. 370.
- Collins, John. Salt and fishery, a discourse thereof, 1682, p. 310.
- Petty, Sir W. An Essay concerning the Multiplication of Mankind, 1682, p. 391.
- Petty, Sir W. Quantulumcunque, concerning money, 1682, p. 385.
- A table of the Insurance Office at the Back Side of the Royal Exchange, 1682, p. 490.
- Hale, Sir M. A discourse touching provision for the Poor, 1683, pp. 43, 369, 567, 573.
- B[arbon], N[icholas]. A letter...giving an account of two insurance offices, 1684, p. 490.
- Aubrey, J. Introduction to the Survey of North Wiltshire, in Miscellanies, 1714, p. 101.
- Aubrey, J. Natural History of Wiltshire edited by J. Britton, 1847, pp. 101, 557.
- Aubrey, J. Topographical Collections edited by J. E. Jackson, 1862, p. 554.
- Scrivener, M. A Treatise against Drunkenness, 1685, p. 303.
- A treatise of Wool and the Manufacture of it, 1685, p. 495.
- Manley, T. Present State of Europe briefly examined and found languishing, 1689, in Harleian Miscellany, I, p. 188.
- Tench, N. Reasons humbly offered by the Governor Assistants and Fellowship of Eastland Merchants against giving a general Liberty to all persons whatsoever to export the English Woollen Manufacture whither they please, 1689, pp. 234, 238, 239.
- Locke, J. Civil government, 1689, in Works, 1794, pp. 380, 392.
- Barbon, N. Discourse of Trade, 1690, pp. 380, 392. **1690**
- Some remarks upon the present state of the East India Company's Affairs, 1690, p. 265.
- An Essay towards a scheme or model for erecting a national East India Joynt Stock, 1691, p. 262.
- North, D. Discourses upon Trade, principally directed to the Cases of the Interest, Coynage, Clipping, Increase of Money, 1691, in Select

- Collection of Early English Tracts on Commerce, edited by J. R. McCulloch, 1856, p. 433.
- Petty, Sir W. The Political Anatomy of Ireland, 1691, pp. 362, 369, 372, 391.
- The Humble Petition of above one Thousand Sea-men's Widdows besides their Fatherless Children, and some hundreds of Blind and Lame: who are Relieved by the Right Honourable the East India Company, p. 258.
- Houghton, J. A Collection for Improvement of Husbandry and Trade, 1692, pp. 553, 555.
- Locke, J. Considerations of the consequences of the lowering of Interest and raising the value of money, 1692, pp. 385, 387, 395, 541.
- Jones, D. A Farewel Sermon, 1692, p. 154.
- Lombard-street Lecturer's late Farewell Sermon answered or the Welsh Levite toss'd de Novo, 1692, p. 154.
- An Abstract of the proceedings of W. Carter, 1694, p. 505.
- A brief account of the intended Bank of England, 1694, p. 411.
- Child, Sir J. New Discourse of Trade, 1694, pp. 210, 212, 213, 236, 384, 389, 486, 586.
- Halley, E. An Estimate of the Degrees of the mortality of Mankind, drawn from curious Tables of the Births and Funerals at the City of Breslaw; with an attempt to ascertain the Price of Annuities upon Lives, 1694, in Philosophical Transactions, xvii. p. 493.
- Coke, Roger. Detection of the Court and State of England during the four last reigns, 1694, p. 233.
- Angliae Tutamen, or the Safety of England, being an account of the banks, lotteries, mines, diving, draining, and other engines...tending to the destruction of Trade, 1695, pp. 369, 519.
- Brewster, Sir F. Essays on Trade and Navigation, 1695, pp. 212, 360.
- Cary, J. An Essay on the State of England in relation to its trade, 1695, pp. 195, 213, 676.
- Coke, R. Reflexions upon the East Indy and Royal African Companies with animadversions concerning the Naturalisation of Foreigners, 1695, p. 275.
- Davenant, C. An Essay upon Ways and Means, 1695, pp. 212, 421, 422, 423, 425, 426, 427, 430, 445.
- Locke, J. Further Considerations concerning raising the value of money, 1695, pp. 434, 438.
- Lowndes, W. A Report containing an Essay for the Amendment of the Silver Coins, 1695. Select Tracts on Money, edited by J. R. McCulloch, 1856, pp. 435, 436.
- Lowndes, W. A further Essay for the Amendment of the Gold and Silver Coins, 1695, p. 438.
- Barbon, N. A discourse concerning Coining the new money lighter.

- In answer to Mr Locke's consideration about raising the value of money, 1696, pp. 392, 399, 434.
- H., E. Decus and Tutamen, or our new money as now coined in full weight and fineness proved to be for the advantage of England, 1696, p. 436.
- Murray, R. A proposal for the more easy advancing to the Crown any fixed sum of Money, 1696, p. 441.
- Review of the Universal Remedy for all Diseases incident to Coin, 1696, pp. 432, 440, 442.
- Temple, Sir R. Some Short Remarks upon Mr Locke's Book, 1696, p. 436.
- Evelyn, John. Diary and Correspondence, p. 437.
- Locke, J. Report of the Board of Trade to the Lords Justices respecting the relief and employment of the Poor, 1697.
- C., N. The great Necessity and Advantage of Preserving our own Manufactures, 1697, p. 465.
- Davenant, C. An Essay on the East India Trade, 1697, pp. 393, 465, 516.
- Defoe, D. An Essay upon Projects, 1697, p. 448.
- Pollexfen, Sir H. A discourse of Trade, Coyn, and paper Credit, 1697, pp. 290, 344, 464, 473.
- S., T. Reasons Humbly Offered for the Passing of a Bill for the Hindering of the Home Consumption of East India Silks, 1697, p. 465.
- Answer to a letter from a Gentleman in the Country to a Member of the House of Commons on the votes of the 14th instant relating to the trade of Ireland, 1698, p. 371.
- Davenant, C. Discourses on the Public Revenues and on the Trade of England, 1698, in Works, 1771, pp. 212, 486, 598, 599, 698.
- Some Considerations relating to the enlarging the Russian trade, p. 241.
- Davenant, C. An Essay upon the Probable Methods of making a People Gainers in the Balance of Trade, 1699, pp. 401, 572, 573.
- Petty, Sir W. Several Essays in Political Arithmetick, 1699, pp. 361, 391, 527.
- Reasons humbly offered for passing the Bill for encouraging and improving the Trade to Russia, p. 241.
- Cary, J. A Proposal offered to the Committee of the Honourable House of Commons appointed to consider of Ways for the better providing for the Poor and setting them on Work, p. 573.
- The Faun Makers Grievance by the Importation of Fanns from the East Indies, p. 464.
- Reasons for Renewing the Office for finding out and punishing the Abuses in Silk Dyeing, p. 300.
- Reasons humbly offered for supporting the Company of Merchant Adventurers of England in their trade to Germany, p. 232.

- Adam armed: or an Essay endeavouring to prove the advantages and improvements the Kingdom may receive by means of a well ordered and duly ratified Charter for incorporating and regulating the Professors of the Art of Gardening, pp. 545, 712.
- 1700 Cary, J. An Account of the Proceedings of the Corporation of Bristol, in Execution of the Act of Parliament for the better Employing and Maintaining the Poor of that City, 1700, p. 574.
- England's Almanack showing how the East Indies Trade is prejudiciall to this Kingdom, 1700, p. 263.
- Haynes, Hopton. Brief Memoirs relating to the Silver and Gold Coins of England with an Account of the Corruption of the Hammer'd Monys and of the Reform by the Late Grand Coynage at the Tower and the five Country Mints, 1700, pp. 432, 433, 434, 435, 436, 437, 440.
- Penn, W. The benefit of Plantations or Colonies, in Select Tracts relating to Colonies, edited by J. R. McCulloch, p. 333.
- Povey, C. A discovery of indirect practices in the Coal trade, 1700, p. 319.
- Newton, Sir I. Mint Reports, 1701—24, p. 438.
- Povey, C. Unhappiness of England as to its Trade by Sea and Land truly stated, 1701, pp. 43, 328, 528.
- Proposals and reasons for constituting a Council of Trade, 1701, pp. 417, 418.
- Davenant, C. The true Picture of a modern Whig, 1702, pp. 404, 407. A brief History of Trade in England, 1702, p. 572.
- Sherlock, W. An exhortation to the redeemed Slaves, 1702, p. 175.
- Veitia Linage, J. de. The Spanish Rule of Trade to the West Indies, containing an account of the Casa de Contratacion or India House, made English by J. Stevens, 1702, p. 489.
- Defoe, D. Giving Alms no Charity and employing the Poor a grievance to the Nation, 1704, pp. 566, 567, 574.
- Mortimer, J. The whole Art of Husbandry or the way of managing and improving the land, 1707, p. 557.
- Reflections on the Prohibition Act, wherein the Necessity, Usefulness, and Value of that Law are evinced and demonstrated, 1708, p. 486.
- A letter from a Merchant at Jamaica to a Member of Parliament in London touching the African Trade, 1709, p. 278.
- Reflections upon the Constitution and Management of the Trade to Africa through the whole course and progress thereof, 1709, pp. 273, 274.
- Reasons against establishing an African Company at London, Exclusive to the Plantations and all the Outports and other subjects of Great Britain, p. 250.
- 1710 Proposals set forth by the Company of London-Insurers, 1710, p. 491.

- Addison, J. *Essay on Public Credit*. *Spectator*, March 3, 1711, p. 412.
- The Case of Dorothy Petty, in relation to the Union Society at the White Lion by Temple Bar whereof she is Director, 1711, p. 491.
- Case of the Royal African Company, p. 276.
- The Case between the African Company and the people of England, p. 276.
- Molesworth, B. *Franco Gallia or an account of the ancient free State of France*, 1711, p. 322.
- An Act of Common Council concerning Foreigners, 1712, p. 33.
- Davenant, C. A Report to the Honourable the Commissioners for putting in Execution the Act intituled, An Act for the taking, examining, and stating the publick Accounts of the Kingdom, 1712, p. 540.
- King, C. *The British Merchant or Commerce Preserved*, pp. 459, 460, 461, 462, 463.
- Swift, J. *Public Spirit of the Whigs*, 1714, in *Works*, 1824, p. 415.
- Povey, C. *English Inquisition or money raised by the new secret extent law without Act of Parliament*, 1718, p. 491.
- The Weavers Pretences Examin'd, being a Full and Impartial Enquiry into the Complaints of their Wanting Work and the true Causes assigned*. By a merchant, 1719, pp. 501, 509.
- Hutcheson, A. *A Collection of Treatises relating to the National Debts and Funds*, 1721, pp. 423, 424.
- Owen, C. *Danger of the Church and Kingdom from Foreigners consider'd in Several Articles of the Highest Importance*, 1721, pp. 213, 613, 654.
- Braddon, L. *Particular Answers to the most Material Objections made to the Proposal for Relieving, Reforming, and Employing the Poor of Great Britain*, 1722, p. 574.
- Burnet, G., Bishop of Salisbury. *History of my own times*, published 1724-34, pp. 147, 404, 408.
- Dafos, D. *Tour through the whole island of Great Britain*, 1724, (see also under 1742), pp. 500, 501, 533, 544, 546, 622.
- An Account of Several Workhouses for Employing and Maintaining the Poor, setting forth the Rules by which they are Governed, their Great Usefulness to the Publick and in particular to the Parishes where they are erected*, 1725, p. 574.
- Armstrong, J. *The history of the Ancient and Present State of the Port of King's Lyn and of Cambridge*, 1725, p. 118.
- Grasier's Complaint and petition for redress or the necessity of Restraining Irish Wool and Yarn, by a Lincolnshire Grasier*, 1726, pp. 378, 495, 557.
- Gould, N. *Essay on the Public Debts of this Kingdom*, 1726, in McCulloch, *Select Collection of Scarce Tracts on the National Debt*, p. 424.

- Lawrence, T. *A New System of Agriculture*, 1726, p. 557.
 A brief deduction of the origin...of the British Woollen Manufacture, 1727, p. 517.
- Excidium Angliæ or a View of the Fatal Consequences attending the Smuggling of Wool. By the Cheshire Weaver, 1727, p. 506.
- Hamilton, Capt. Alexander. *New Account of the East Indies*, 1727, p. 265.
- Laurence, E. *The Duty of a Steward to his Lord*, 1727, pp. 502, 557.
- Defoe, D. *A Plan of the English Commerce*, 1728, pp. 495, 504, 517, 640.
- Dobbs, A. *An Essay upon the Trade and Improvement of Ireland*, 1729, p. 378.
- Gee, J. *Trade and Navigation of Great Britain*, 1729, p. 586.
- List of Absentees, 1729, in *Collection of Tracts concerning the State of Ireland*, p. 378.
- 1730** B., J. *The South Sea Kidnapper*, 1730, p. 587.
- Hall, F. *Importance of the British Plantations in America to this Kingdom*, 1731, p. 474.
- Cowper, J. *An Essay proving that inclosing Commons and common field Lands is contrary to the Interest of the nation*, 1732, pp. 557, 721.
- Great Improvement of Commons that are Enclosed for the Advantage of the Lords of Manors, the Poor, and the Publick*, 1732, p. 557.
- Lindsay, P. *Interest of Scotland considered*, 1733, pp. 322, 330, 504, 520.
- Tull, J. *Horsehoing Husbandry or an Essay on the principles of Tillage and Vegetation*, 1733, p. 551.
- Walpole, R. *Some general Considerations concerning the alteration and improvement of the revenues*, 1733, p. 429.
- An Old Almanack*, 1735, p. 557.
- Byrd, Colonel W. *Letters*, in *American Historical Review*, I, p. 349.
- Lee, Weyman. *An Essay to ascertain the value of leases and annuities for years and lives, and to estimate the chances of the duration of lives. Wherein are many observations on the bills of mortality, on the state of the coin, the interest of money, and the price of things in different ages...also rules...for reducing leases for years or lives to clear annuities*, 1733, p. 493.
- 1740** Allen, W. *Ways and means to raise the value of land or the landlord's companion, with political discourses on the land tax, war, and other subjects*, 1742, p. 582.
- Defoe, D. *Tour through the whole island of Great Britain divided into Circuits or Journeys*, edited by S. Richardson, 1742, pp. 320, 500, 501, 527, 533, 539, 540, 546, 577.

- Essay on the Causes of the decline of the foreign trade, 1744, pp. 378, 427.
- Horsley, W. Serious Considerations on the High Duties examined, 1744, p. 427.
- Postlethwayt, M. The African Trade the Great Pillar and support of the British Plantation Trade in America, 1745, pp. 279, 476.
- Alarm Bell or considerations on the present dangerous state of the Sugar Colonies, 1749, p. 278.
- A detection of the Proceedings and Practices of the Directors of the Royal African Company of England, 1749, p. 274.
- Postlethwayt, M. Considerations on the Revival of the Royal British Assiento, 1749, pp. 252, 279.
- Smith, J. The Case of the English Farmer and his Landlord, p. 705.
- An Appeal to Facts regarding the Home Trade and Inland Manu- 1750
factures of Great Britain and Ireland, 1751, p. 520.
- Fielding, H. An Inquiry into the causes of the late Increase of Robbers, 1751, p. 563.
- Proposals made by his late Highness the Prince of Orange to their High Mightinesses the States General and to the States of Holland and West Friesland for redressing and amending the trade of the Republic, 1751, pp. 213, 406.
- Pococke, R. Tour in Ireland in 1752, edited by G. T. Stokes, 1891, pp. 335, 365, 369, 580, 590, 645.
- Reflections on Various Subjects relating to Arts and Commerce, 1752, pp. 43, 518.
- Fielding, H. A proposal for Making an Effectual Provision for the Poor, for amending their Morals, and for Rendering them useful Members of the Society, 1753, p. 576.
- Country Gentleman. Reflections upon Naturalization, Corporation and Companies, 1753, p. 322.
- Some remarks on a late Pamphlet, intituled Reflections on the Expediency of opening the Trade to Turkey, 1753, p. 253.
- Tucker, J. Letter to a Friend concerning Naturalisations, 1753, p. 254.
- Nickolls, Sir J. [J. Tucker.] Remarks on the advantages and disadvantages of France and Great Britain with respect to commerce, 1754, pp. 35, 509, 564.
- Tucker, J. The Elements of Commerce and Theory of Taxes, 1755, p. 429.
- Bell, W. A Dissertation on the following subject: What Causes principally contribute to render a nation populous? And what effect has the Populousness of a Nation on its Trade?, 1756, p. 704.
- The Case of the Importation of Bar Iron from our Colonies of North America, 1756, p. 526.
- Decker, Sir M. Serious Considerations on the several High Duties which the Nation in General (as well as its Trade in Particular)

- labours under: with a Proposal for preventing the Running of Goods, discharging the Trader from any Search, and raising all the Publick Supplies by One Single Tax, 1756, pp. 410, 427.
- Hale, T. Compleat Body of Husbandry, 1756, p. 588.
- Dyer, J. The Fleece, 1757, in Anderson, Poets of Great Britain, Vol. IX. pp. 556, 621.
- Reflections on the importation of Bar Iron from our own Colonies of North America, 1757, p. 526.
- Massie, J. A plan for the establishment of Charity Houses for exposed or deserted women and girls....Considerations relating to the poor and poor's laws. Also a new system of policy...for relieving the poor, 1758, pp. 516, 564, 571, 578, 617.
- Massie, J. Reasons humbly offered against laying any further British Duties on Wrought Silks of the Manufacture of Italy, the Kingdom of Naples, and Sicily or Holland, 1758, p. 516.
- Smith, C. A Short Essay on the Corn Trade and Corn Laws, 1758, in Three Tracts on the Corn Laws, 1766, pp. 318, 544, 598.
- Morris, C. Essay towards deciding the question whether Britain be permitted...to insure the ships of her enemies, 1758, p. 489.
- Bailey, W. Treatise on the better employment and more comfortable support of the Poor in Workhouses, 1758, p. 576.
- B., I. [Temple, W.] Vindication of Commerce and the Arts, proving that they are the Source of the Greatness, Power, Riches and Populousness of a State, 1758, pp. 427, 566, 704.
- Smith, C. Considerations on the Laws relating to the Importation and Exportation of Corn, 1759, pp. 541, 855.
- Thoughts on the pernicious consequences of borrowing money, 1759, p. 427.
- Steuart, Sir J. Inquiry into the Principles of Political Economy (written 1759, Hist. MSS. Comm. III. Ap. 205), in Works, 1805, pp. 494, 704, 722, 743.
- 1760** Essay on the Antient and Modern State of Ireland, 1760, p. 522.
- Tucker, J. The Manifold Causes of the Increase of the Poor distinctly set forth, together with a Set of Proposals for removing and preventing some of the principall Evils and for lessening others, 1760, p. 755.
- Massie, J. A Representation concerning the Knowledge of Commerce as a National Concern; pointing out the Proper Means of promoting such knowledge in this Kingdom, 1760, p. 516.
- Scott, D. Every Man his own broker, 1761, p. 493.
- Harte, W. Essays on Husbandry, 1764, p. 565.
- Burn, R. The History of the Poor Laws: 1764, p. 768.
- Hippisley, J. Essays. I. On the Populousness of Africa. II. On the Trade at the Forts on the Gold Coast. III. On the Necessity of erecting a fort at Cape Appolonia, 1764, pp. 277, 477.

- Massie, J. Observations on the New Cyder Tax, so far as the same may affect our Woollen Manufactures, 1764, pp. 376, 929.
- Caldwell, Sir James. An Enquiry how far the Restrictions laid upon the Trade of Ireland by British Acts of Parliament are a benefit or a disadvantage to the British Dominions in general and to England in particular, for whose separate Advantage they were intended, in Debates relative to the Affairs of Ireland in the years 1763—1764, 1766, pp. 378, 582, 591, 704.
- A view of the internal policy of Great Britain, 1764, p. 705.
- [Temple, W.] Considerations on Taxes as they affect the Price of Labour in our Manufactures, 1765, pp. 653, 705, 939.
- Homer, H. Essay on the Nature and Method of ascertaining the Specifick Shares of proprietors upon the Inclosure of Common Fields, 1766, p. 557.
- Johnson, S. Considerations on the Corn Law, p. 541.
- Whitworth, R. The Advantages of Inland Navigation, 1766, pp. 534, 535.
- Enquiry into the reasons for and against Inclosing the open Fields, 1767, p. 157.
- Forster, N. Enquiry into the Causes of the present high price of provisions, 1767, p. 541.
- Hanway, J. Letters on the importance of the rising Generation of the labouring part of our fellow subjects, 1767, p. 630.
- Homer, H. S. An Inquiry into the means of Preserving and improving the Publick Roads of this Kingdom, 1767, pp. 536, 539.
- W., J. Considerations on the Expediency of raising, at this time of general dearth, the Wages of Servants that are not domestic, particularly Clerks in Publick Offices, 1767, p. 855.
- Young, A. A six weeks Tour through the Southern Counties of England and Wales, 1768, pp. 536, 548, 549, 557.
- Porter, Sir T. Observations on the Religion, Law, Government and Manners of the Turks, 1768, p. 253.
- Young, A. The Farmers Letters to the People of England, 1768, pp. 504, 516, 539, 549, 565, 566.
- Pennington, W. Reflections on the various advantages resulting from the draining, inclosing, and allotting of large Commons and Common Fields, 1769, pp. 557, 558.
- Treatise upon Coal Mines, 1769, p. 529.
- [Temple, W.] An Essay on Trade and Commerce: containing Considerations on Taxes, as they are supposed to affect the Price of Labour in our Manufactures, together with some interesting Reflections on the Importance of our Trade to America, 1770, pp. 510, 566, 855.
- Young, A. A six months Tour through the North of England, 1771, pp. 484, 504, 547, 548, 549, 550, 551.

- Arbuthnot, J. *An Inquiry into the connection between the present Price of Provisions and the Size of Farms*, 1773, p. 543.
- Tucker, J. *Four Letters on important national Subjects*, 1773, p. 333.
- Price, R. *Observations on Reversionary payments, on schemes for providing annuities for widows, and on the national debt*, 1773, p. 697.
- Correspondence of William Pitt, Earl of Chatham, edited by the executors of his son John, Earl of Chatham*, 1838-40, p. 599.
- Tucker, J. *A Review of Lord Viscount Clare's Conduct as Representative of Bristol*, 1775, p. 333.
- Tucker, J. *A series of Answers to certain popular Objections against separating from the rebellious colonies and discarding them entirely*, 1776, p. 674.
- Tucker, J. *The true interest of Great Britain set forth in regard to the Colonies*, 1776, pp. 603, 674.
- Turgot, A. R. J. *Mémoire sur la manière dont la France et l'Espagne devoient envisager les suites de la querelle entre la Grande Bretagne, 1776, et ses Colonies*, in *CŒuvres*, VIII. p. 481.
- Essay on Tea, Sugar, White Bread and Butter, Country Alehouses, Strong Beer, and Geneva and other modern Luxuries*, 1777, p. 855.
- 1780** T. *Letters on the liberty and policy of employing machines to shorten labour, occasioned by the late disturbances in Lancashire*, 1780, pp. 502, 624, 625, 654.
- Young, A. *Tour in Ireland, with general observations on the present state of that Kingdom*, 1780, pp. 405, 590.
- Diaries and Correspondence of James Harris, first Earl of Malmesbury*, 1844, p. 671.
- Enquiry into the advantages and disadvantages resulting from Bills of Inclosure*, 1780, pp. 558, 562.
- Considerations upon the present state of the Wool Trade*, 1781, p. 929.
- Observations on a Pamphlet entitled an Enquiry into the Advantages and Disadvantages resulting from Bills of Inclosure*, 1781, p. 567.
- Dalrymple, Sir J. *The Question Considered whether Wool should be allowed to be exported when the price is low at Home on paying a duty to the Public*, 1781.
- Price, R. *Essay on the Population of England, from the Revolution to the Present time*, 1781, p. 705.
- Howlett, J. *An Examination of Dr Price's Essay on the population of England and Wales and the doctrine of an increased population in this Kingdom established by facts*, 1781, p. 705.
- Tucker, J. *Treatise concerning civil government*, 1781, p. 428.

- Wales, W. Inquiry into the Present State of Population in England and Wales and the Proportion which the present number of Inhabitants bears to the Number at former Periods. 1781, p. 705.
- Chalmers, G. Propriety of allowing a Qualified Exportation of Wool discussed historically, 1782, p. 644.
- The Contrast or a Comparison between our Woollen, Linen, Cotton, and Silk Manufactures, 1782, p. 504.
- Forster, N. Answer to Sir J. Dalrymple's Pamphlet upon the Exportation of Wool, 1782, p. 645.
- Turnor, E. Short view of the Proceedings of the several Committees and Meetings held in consequence of the intended Petition to Parliament from the County of Lincoln for a limited Exportation of Wool, 1782, p. 644.
- Price, R. The State of the Public Debts and Finances at signing the preliminary articles of peace in January 1783, with a plan for raising money by public loans and for redeeming the public debts, 1783, pp. 697, 698.
- Holroyd, J. B. Lord Sheffield. Observations on the Commerce of the American States, 1783, p. 674.
- Chalmers, G. Opinions on interesting Subjects of Public Law and Commercial policy arising from American Independence, 1784, p. 672.
- Young, A. A Five Days' Tour to Woodbridge, 1784, in *Annals of Agriculture* II. p. 503.
- Political Enquiry into the Consequences of enclosing waste lands and the causes of the present high price of butcher's Meat, 1785, p. 567.
- Cursory Remarks on Inclosures by a Country Farmer, 1786, pp. 557, 558.
- Gilbert, T. Considerations on the bills for the better relief and Employment of the Poor, 1787, pp. 578, 769.
- Stone, T. Suggestions for rendering the Inclosure of common fields and waste lands a source of population and riches, 1787, p. 556.
- Jefferson, T. Notes on the State of Virginia, 1787, p. 868.
- Young, A. Spinning Mills for Wool, 1788, in *Annals of Agriculture* x. pp. 652, 657.
- Pownall, T. Reply to queries concerning the price of wool, 1788, in *Annals of Agriculture* x. p. 655.
- Gates, R. Letters in regard to Miss Ives and fine spinning, 1789, in *Transactions of the Society of Arts*, VII. p. 653.
- An Account of the Origin, Proceedings, and Intentions of the Society for the Promotion of Industry in the Southern District of the parts of Lindsey in the County of Lincoln, 1789, p. 657.
- Dalrymple, Sir J. *Memoirs of Great Britain and Ireland*, 1790, pp. 436, 1790 437, 600.
- Howlett, J. Reply to Queries, 1790, in *Annals of Agriculture* xv. p. 655.

- Gullet, C. Reply to Queries, 1791, in *Annals of Agriculture* xv. p. 654.
- Young, A. Wool, 1791, in *Annals of Agriculture* xvi. pp. 633, 657.
- Sinclair, Sir J. *The Statistical Account of Scotland*, 1791, p. 524.
- Jenkinson, J. Reply to Queries, 1791, in *Annals of Agriculture* xv. p. 654.
- Swayne, G. Reply to Queries, 1791, in *Annals of Agriculture* xv. p. 654.
- Hamilton, Alexander. Report of the Secretary of the Treasury of the United States on the subject of Manufactures, 1791, p. 868.
- Arkwright, R., in *Gentleman's Magazine*, 1793, p. 620.
- Rules and orders for regulating the meetings and proceedings of the Directors and acting guardians of the poor and for the better governing, regulating, and employing the Poor of the Hundreds of Loes and Wilford, 1793, p. 719.
- Napoléon I. Correspondance de Napoléon I^{er} publiée par ordre de l'Empereur Napoléon III., 1858, p. 684.
- The Complaints of the Poor People of England, 1793, p. 689.
- Valpy, R. Replies to the foregoing Queries, 1793, in *Annals of Agriculture* xx. p. 715.
- Maxwell, G. Description of the Agriculture of the County of Huntingdon, 1793, in *Annals of Agriculture* xxi. p. 655.
- Tomlinson, N. Replies to the Editor's Circular Letter, 1794, in *Annals of Agriculture*, xxv. p. 717.
- Davies, D. Case of Labourers in Husbandry stated and considered, 1795, pp. 41, 560, 716, 858.
- Gisborne, T. Enquiry into the Duties of Men in the higher and middle classes of Society in Great Britain, 1795, p. 770.
- [Pownall, T.] Considerations on the Scarcity and high prices of Bread-Corn and Bread at the Market, 1795, p. 716.
- Twentyman, L. Reply to the Editor's Circular Letter, 1795, in *Annals of Agriculture*, xxiv. p. 633.
- Howlett, J. Replies to the Editor's Circular Letter, 1795, in *Annals of Agriculture* xxv. pp. 40, 716.
- Young, A. Political Remarks on the High Price of Corn, 1795, in *Annals of Agriculture* xxiv. p. 559.
- Ward, G. Replies to the Editor's Circular Letter, 1795, in *Annals of Agriculture* xxv. pp. 656, 720.
- Stickney, W. Replies to the Editor's Circular Letter, 1795, in *Annals of Agriculture* xxv. p. 716.
- Bevan, S. Replies to the Editor's Circular Letter, 1795, in *Annals of Agriculture* xxv. pp. 716, 718.
- Bernard, Sir T. Replies to the Editor's Circular Letter, 1795, in *Annals of Agriculture* xxv. p. 716.
- Civis. Queries and Hints relative to Mr Whitbread's Bill, 1795, in *Annals of Agriculture* xxv. p. 716.

- Wages of Labour proportional to the Price of Corn, as settled by the Berkshire magistrates, 1795, in *Annals of Agriculture* xxv. p. 719.
- Dryman, —. Replies to the Editor's Circular Letter, 1795, in *Annals of Agriculture* xxvi. p. 654.
- Aikin, J. A Description of the country from thirty to forty miles round Manchester, 1795, p. 867.
- Rules and Orders of the Brotherhood of Maltsters in the Town and County of Newcastle upon Tyne, 1796, p. 735.
- Young, Sir W. Considerations on the subject of poor houses, 1796, p. 769.
- Ruggles, T. History of the Poor, 1793, p. 719.
- Godwin, W. Enquiry concerning Political Justice and its influence on Morals and Happiness, 1793, p. 750.
- Malthus, T. R. An Essay on the Principle of Population as it affects the future improvement of Society, first edition, 1798 (edition used 1817), p. 744.
- An account of the nature and views of the Philanthropic Society, instituted in 1788 for the prevention of crimes, London, 1799, p. 748.
- Rose, G. A brief examination of the Increase of Revenue, Commerce, and Manufactures of Great Britain, 1799, p. 697.
- Hutchinson, J. H. The Commercial Restraints of Ireland, 1799 (edited by W. G. Carroll, 1882), p. 409.
- Young, A. Of Manufactures mixed with agriculture, 1799, in *Annals of Agriculture* xxxii. p. 721.
- Williams, Alexander. An address to the Woollen Manufacturers of 1800 Great Britain on the subject of the proposed Exportation of Wool to Ireland, 1800, quoted in Bischoff, A comprehensive history of the Woollen Manufactures, 1842, p. 645.
- Young, A. An Inquiry into the Propriety of Applying Wastes to the better maintenance of the poor, 1801, in *Annals of Agriculture* xxxvi. pp. 714, 715.
- Long, C. A temperate Discussion of the causes which have led to the present high price of bread, 1801, in *Annals of Agriculture* xxxvi. p. 716.
- Country Clergyman, On the Wages of Labourers in Husbandry, 1801, in *Annals of Agriculture* xxxvii. p. 560.
- Gourlay, R. An inquiry into the State of the Cottagers in the Counties of Lincoln and Rutland, 1801, in *Annals of Agriculture* xxxvii. p. 714.
- Sinclair, Sir J. Observation on the means of enabling a Labourer to keep a cow, 1801, in *Annals of Agriculture* xxxvii. p. 715.
- Pennant, T. A Journey from London to the Isle of Wight, 1801, pp. 84, 484, 487, 489, 504, 576.

- Bernard, Sir T. A charge to the Overseers of the poor, in Hunter, A. *Geographical Essays*, Vol. II 1803, p. 769.
- Gisborne, T. On the situation of the Mining Poor, in Hunter, A. *Geographical Essays*, II 1803, p. 803.
- Young, A. Woburn Sheep Shearing, Holkham Sheep Shearing, 1803, in *Annals of Agriculture* XXXIX p. 556.
- Young, A. Revision of the Corn Laws, 1803, in *Annals of Agriculture* XL pp. 725, 728.
- Anstie, J. Observations on the necessity of introducing improved machinery into the woollen manufacture in the counties of Wilts, Gloucester and Somerset, 1803, pp. 626, 653, 661.
- Young, A. On the application of the Principles of Population to the question of assigning Land to Cottages, 1804, in *Annals of Agriculture* XL pp. 714, 744.
- Playfair, W. Inquiry into the Permanent Causes of the Decline and Fall of Powerful and Wealthy Nations, 1805, p. 676.
- Reinhard, C. A concise history of the present state of the Commerce of Great Britain, translated by J. Savage, 1805, pp. 675, 677—680.
- Bernard, Sir T. Introductory letter to William Wilberforce, 1805, in *Reports of the Society for Bettering the Condition of the Poor*, v. 1808, p. 41.
- Rose, G. Observations on the Poor Laws and on the management of the poor in Great Britain arising from a consideration of the returns now before Parliament, 1805, p. 735.
- Stephen, J. War in Disguise; or, the Frauds of the Neutral Flags, 1805, pp. 489, 680, 681, 682.
- Articles and Rules of the Clerk's Society (Newcastle), 1807, p. 735.
- General Report on Enclosures drawn up by the order of the Board of Agriculture, 1808, pp. 713, 714.
- Of the Education of the Poor, being a first part of a Digest of the Reports of the Society for bettering the Condition of the Poor, 1809, p. 749.
- 1810 Ricardo, D. Letters of David Ricardo to T. R. Malthus, 1810—1823, edited by J. Bonar, 1887, p. 854.
- Articles, Rules and Regulations of the Newcastle upon Tyne Ancient Masonic Benefit Society, established 25 Oct. 1811, p. 735.
- Annual Register, 1812, p. 663.
- Cobbett, W. Paper against Gold, glory against prosperity, 1815, pp. 697, 703.
- Owen, R. Observations on the effect of the Manufacturing System; with hints for the improvement of those parts of it which are most injurious to health and morals, 1815, p. 776.
- Considerations addressed to the Journeymen Calico Printers by one of their Masters, 1815, quoted in S. and B. Webb, *History of Trade Unionism*. p. 642.

- Annual Register**, 1816, pp. 654, 687, 688.
- A short account of the Benevolent Society and Saving Fund at Messrs Angas' Manufactory, Newcastle upon Tyne**, 1816, p. 735.
- Owen, R.** *A new view of Society or Essays on the principle of the Formation of the Human Character*, 1816, p. 753.
- The soundness of the policy of protecting manufactures fully established**, by A. Hamilton, in his report to Congress, and by T. Jefferson, in his letter to B. Austin, p. 868.
- Evans, W. D.** *Charge to the Grand Jury at the Quarter Sessions of the Peace for the County of Lancaster*, 1817, pp. 642, 735.
- Hall, F.** *An appeal to the Poor Miner*, 1818, p. 804.
- Climbing Boys**, in *Edinburgh Review*, 1819, p. 776.
- The Gorgon**, edited by J. Wade, 1819, p. 776.
- Mr Owen's Plans for Relieving the National Distress**, 1819, in *Edinburgh Review*, xxxii. p. 751.
- Smith, S.** *America*, in *Edinburgh Review*, xxxiii. 1820, p. 834. 1820
- Chalmers, T.** *The Christian and Civic Economy of large Towns*, 1821, p. 806.
- Restraints on Emigration**, *Edinburgh Review*, xxxix. 1823, p. 756.
- Place, F.** *Collections on the repeal of laws against trade combinations*. British Museum, Add. MSS. 27801, p. 757.
- Place, F.** *Observations on Mr Huskisson's Speech on the Laws relating to Combinations of Workmen*, 1825, p. 758.
- Becher, J. T.** *The Constitution of Friendly Societies*, 1826, p. 735.
- Remarks on the present State of the Poor**, 1826, p. 749.
- Becher, J. T.** *The Anti-pauper system exemplifying the positive and practical good realized by the relievers and the relieved under the frugal, beneficial, and lawful administration of the Poor Laws prevailing at Southwell*, 1828, p. 767.
- Cobbett, W.** *Noble Nonsense*, 1828, p. 697.
- Grenville, R.** *Essay on the supposed advantages of a Sinking Fund*, 1828, p. 698.
- Guest, R.** *The British Cotton Manufactures and a reply to an article on the Spinning Machinery contained in a recent number of the Edinburgh Review*, 1828, p. 621.
- Radcliffe, W.** *Origin of the New System of Manufacture commonly called "Power Loom Weaving," and the purposes for which this system was intended and brought into use, fully explained in a narrative*, 1828, pp. 625, 626, 627, 634.
- Scott, W.** *An Earnest Address and Urgent Appeal to the people of 1830 England in behalf of the oppressed and suffering Pitmen of the Counties of Northumberland and Durham*, 1831, p. 804.
- Orton, R.** *An Essay on the epidemic cholera of India*, 1831, p. 808.
- Wakefield, E. G.** *Swing unmasked, or the Causes of Rural Incandiarism*, 1831, p. 723.

- Brown, John. A Memoir of Robert Blincoe, an orphan boy sent to endure the horrors of a Cotton Mill, 1832, pp. 629, 630, 631.
- Chalmers, T. On Political Economy, 1832, in *Works*, xii. 1836, p. 806.
- Gaskell, P. Manufacturing population of England, its moral, social, and physical conditions, and the changes which have arisen from the use of steam machinery, 1833, p. 801.
- Wakefield, E. G. England and America, 1833, p. 476, 723.
- Gaskell, P. Artisans and Machinery, 1836, pp. 618, 619, 628, 634.
- Senior, N. Letters on the Factory Act as it affects the cotton manufacture, 1837, p. 789.
- 1840** Buller, C. Responsible government for Colonies, 1840, p. 852.
- Poor Law Reform, in *Edinburgh Review*, lxxiv. 1841, p. 767.
- Cooke Taylor, W. Notes of a Tour in the Manufacturing Districts of Lancashire, 1842, pp. 623, 628.
- Hirst, W. History of the Woollen Trade during the last Sixty Years, 1844, pp. 618, 661, 662.
- Cobden, R. Speeches on questions of public policy, edited by J. Bright and J. E. T. Rogers, 1870, p. 869.
- Wakefield, E. G. A view of the art of Colonization with present reference to the British Empire, 1849, pp. 649, 852, 858, 859, 861.
- Owen, R. The Life of Robert Owen written by himself, 1857—8, pp. 751, 800.
- Philip, J. Researches in South Africa, p. 853.

INDEX.

- Aberdeen**, 454
Abingdon, 68 n.
Absenteeism, 104 n., 874; in Ireland, 681
Acadia, 588
Adams, J., 868
Addingham, 646
Administration, 20, 21; after Restoration, 22, 205, 206; breakdown of, 202, 203; changes in local, 179; colonial, 850, 851, 862; control of, by Parliament, 22, 23, 406; corruption of, 180; Elizabethan, 22; French, 207; new type of, 885, 886; of corn trade, 88, 92, 94, 95; of industry, 207; *see also* Industry; of navy, 172; of Stuarts, 21, 22, 285 f.; under Cromwell, 184
Adventurers, Merchant, *see* Merchant Adventurers
Africa, 209; and slave trade, 477, 854, 855; Dutch trade with, 273; English trade with, 249 n., 273, 476
African Company, 272; and interlopers, 272, 273, 275; and slave trade, 278; as a regulated company, 276, 277; attacks on, 275 n., 278; after the Restoration, 274; dissolution of, 277 n.; imports of, 274; origin of, 278; possessions of, 332 n.; price of stock of, 276; reconstruction of, 274; trade thrown open, 275; want of capital of, 276
Agriculture, 6; and capital, 11; and food supply, 766; and foreign competition, 844; and French wars, 727, 728; and House of Commons, 409; and internal communication, 535, 537, 538, 539; and railways, 814; as a by-employment, 564, 565; bounties given to, 409, 541 f., 733; business methods in, 544; capitalists in, 544, 545, 559; character of seasons, 545 n., 559; depression of, 731; distress in, 559; effect of French wars on, 675, 711 f.; effect of Industrial Revolution on, 704; growth of large farms, 543, 557; importance of native, 725, 726; in New England, 548 n.; Irish, 580, 581, 589, 590, 847, 848; French, 463 n.; loss of by-employments, 616; new methods of, 498 n., 551, 844; protection given to, 540; scientific, 542, 543, 545 n., 546, 844 n.; slovenly, 548, 549, 550; survivals of primitive practices, 548; Whig attitude towards, 540, 541; women and children in, 802. *See also* Cattle-breeding, Common-fields, Convertible husbandry, Corn, Dairy-farming, Enclosure, Farmers, Landed interest, Pasture farming, Sheep, Tillage
Agricultural labourer, *see* Labourer, agricultural
Agricultural Revolution, 546 f., 705 f.; *see also* Cattle-breeding, Enclosure
Aikin, Dr., 807
Aire, 502
Aix-la-Chapelle, Treaty of, 476 n.
Albany, 815
Albemarle, Earl of, 198 n.
Alcester, 25
Ale, Assize of, 301
Alahouses, 71; and harbour repair, 66; supervision of, 301, 302, 303
Aleppo, 250
Alexander, Sir W., 332 n., 351
Alexandria, 251, 615, 817
Algiers, captives in, 174, 175; pirates of, 173, 174
Aliens, 83, 83, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 122, 324, 495; and coal trade, 247; and cloth trade, 296; and cotton trade, 623; and Devonshire kerseys, 654 n.; and drainage, 116, 117, 119 n.; and English industry, 515, 516, 517; and English trade, 325; and linen trade, 370; and re-coinage, 129; as financiers, 141, 142, 143 n.

- Aliens, capital of, 518; in Holland, 519; in Ireland, 374
 Aliens, introduction of spinning wheel by, 654 n.; naturalisation of, 325; Palatines, 485. *See also* Dutch, French, Huguenots, Jews, Walloons
 Alleghanies, 853 n.
 Allotments, 616 n., 667, 713, 714 n., 715 n., 743 n.
 Allowances, 562 n., 668, 718; and cotton weavers, 638, 766; and increase of population, 743; and manufactures, 766 n.; and rates, 720 n.; and wages, 765, 766; demoralising effect of, 638 n., 720, 721, 765, 766, 770 n.; granting of, 656; prevalence of, 765 n.; scale of, 719, 765 n. *See also* Labourer, agricultural
 Althorp, Lord, 750 n.; and Factory Acts, 775
 Altona, 682
 Alum, 293
 Alva, Duke of, 2 n., 69, 147, 226, 227
 Amboyna, massacre of, 257, 260
 America, 209 n.; Central, trade with, 473; plantations in, 124, 331 f., 471 f.; *see* Plantations; Spanish, 449; United States of, *see* United States
 Amicable Assurance Society, 493 n.
 Amiens, Peace of, 675, 681
 Amoy, 821
 Amsterdam, 159, 235 n., 360, 411, 450, 513 n.; Bank of, 419 n., 443 n.; capitalists of, 324; granaries of, 236
 Amurath III., 75
 Andalusia, 196
 Anderson, A., 516
 Anderson, B., 248 n.
 Andros, Governor, 482
 Anglesea, 763 n.
 Annuities, permanent, *see* National Debt
 Anti-Corn-Law League, 840, 843 n.,
 Antigua, 198 n., 333 n. [668
 Antinomians, 340
 Antwerp, 9, 74, 83, 84, 146, 147, 148, 159, 163 n., 229 n., 623; and Merchant Adventurers, 224, 225, 226, 227
 Appietree, Mr, 573
 Apprentices, 10, 18 n., 26 n., 126, 322; and banking, 142; and cotton mills, 628, 629; and Factory Acts, 630, 631, 632 n.; controlled by combinations, 508, 642 n., 662 n.; financial transactions of, 153 n., 159 n.; in calico printing, 640, 641, 642 n.; in cloth trade, 658, 659; in factories, 723 n., 776; limitation of, 82, 513, 796; of Eastland Company, 220; of Merchant Adventurers, 220; over-stocking with, 641; pauper, 52, 629, 630, 748, 768, 772, 780, 802 n.; qualifications for, 81; registration of, 84; relaxation of regulations for, 641, 652, 659, 660; State protection of, 632; to aliens, 80; to seafaring, 488; to husbandry, 81; training of, in cloth trade, 650 n.; wages of, 42
 Apprenticeship, 29, 30, 204, 287 n., 311 n.; agitation to enforce, 659, 660; abandonment of regulation of, 641, 652, 659, 660; and aliens, 83, 81 n.; and country gentlemen, 845; and mining, 806; effect of, on population, 704; function of, 750; in coal trade, 532; in 18th century, 85 n.; in framework knitting trade, 514; in Chester, 85 n.; in London, 84 n.; in Norwich, 84, 85 n.; in Yorkshire, 658 n., 659 n.
 Arable land, conversion of, 287 n.; *see* Enclosure for pasture
 Arbitration, 732 n.; Act, 634, 636
 Archangel, 416
 Arkwright, B., 609, 610, 620, 621, 624, 626 n., 632
 Armada, 13, 62, 146, 148, 172, 178 n.; and cloth trade, 232
 Armaments, necessity for, 57
 Armed neutrality, 671
 Army, 184, 185, 202
 Artificers, 26 n., 29, 243 n., 347 n.; and rise in prices, 169, 170; emigration of English to India, 464; in the country, 28, 553; status of, 245 n.; training of, 27, 29, 30. *See also* Artisans.
 Artificers, Statute of, 27, 28, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 108; and aliens, 83, 80; criticism of, 660; non-observance of, 83 n., 658, 659 n.; partial abandonment of, 637, 638, 641, 652, 658, 659, 660, 754 n.
 Artisans, and allowances, 638, 766; and by-employments, 553, 666; and combination, 732, 733; and Corn Laws, 841; and economists, 741 f.; and education, 749 n., 750; and Friendly Societies, 734; and housing, 810; and Radicals, 762; and railways, 813; and regulated trade, 611, 612; and representation, 732, 737, 762; and suspension of cash payments, 699; and Tories, 608; as wage-earners,

- 497; dishonesty of, 507, 510; distress of, 687, 688; effect of combination laws on, 786; effect of machinery on, 615, 620, 639, 641, 642 n., 650, 651, 662; emigration of, 878, 687, 640, 756; hours of, in factories, 788, 789; loss of stability, 617; migration of, 615; migration of, to towns, 571 n.; restrictions on, 754; *see* Combination Acts, Emigration; rise of, in cotton trade, 819; standard of comfort of, 874, 880; village, 721. *See* Wage-earners
- Ashburton, 876 n.
- Ashley, Lord. *See* Shaftesbury
- Ashley, Professor, 456, 584
- Ashton, Mr., 802 n.
- Asia, 198 n., 209 n.
- Assaville, Nicholas d', 830, 521
- Assessed taxes, 604 n.
- Assessments of wages, *see* Wages
- Assiento Contract, 279, 449 n., 475, 476 n.
- Assize of Ale, 880
- Assize of Bread, 818 n., 706 n., 710 n., 880
- Audit, 778
- Aulnager, 296; in Ireland, 875; of new drapery, 297
- Aurungzebe, 265
- Australia, 853; and convicts, 860, 861; development of sheep-farming in, 648-649; gold in, 872; labour in, 879; land system of, 647, 648, 649 n., 861 n.; responsible government in, 862
- Austria, 800 n., 867
- Avalon, 851
- Awdeley, J., 45
- Arholme, Isle of, 117
- Ayr, 489
- Ayr Bank, 451, 455
- Bacon, Francis, 101, 180, 293
- Bagdad, 250 n., 815
- Bahamas, 832 n., 678; and raw cotton, 624
- Bakewell, Mr., 546, 551, 706
- Balance of trade, 217 n., 895, 896, 897, 899, 401; and colonists, 472 n.; and mercantilists, 177; and Whigs, 457; difficulty of calculating, 399, 400; particular balance, 264 n., 395, 396, 401; sixteenth century, 71, 163 n.; Adam Smith's criticism of, 596
- Baltic, corn from, 87 n., 675, 841, 844; trade, 219 n., 813, 228, 234, 236, 860, 485, 691, 841
- Baltimore, Md., 349 n.
- Baltimore, Co. Cork, destruction of, 174 n.
- Baltimore, Lord, 832 n.
- Banbury, 646
- Bank Charter Act, 825; suspension of, 828
- Bankers, 141, 142, 143; city, 160; European, 141, 149, 150, 151. *See also* Goldsmiths
- Banking, 142, 143, 148, 149, 151, 324 n., 452; and usury, 152; at Antwerp, 146, 147; deposit, 455; Scotch, 453, 454, 455, 456; Scotch, special features of, 454, 455. *See also* Land Bank and Banks
- Bank notes, 411, 439, 440, 441, 442; arguments for convertibility, 702 n.; country, 823; depreciation of, 700, 701; errors in regard to issue, 452, 693 n., 694, 699, 703, 829; limitation of, 825; Irish, 701; Scotch, 452, 453, 454
- Bank of Amsterdam, *see* Amsterdam
- Bank of England, and Bank Charter Act, 825; and circulating medium, 411; and Dutch capital, 324 n.; and formation of capital, 413, 446; and French wars, 692; and government loans, 692, 693; and Industrial Revolution, 610; and joint-stock banks, 824; and convertible paper, 439, 440, 441, 702 n.; and National Debt, 419 f.; assistance to traders given by, 442, 444, 445; attack on monopoly of, 823, 824; directors of, 702 n.; business done by, 439, 440; constitutional importance of, 410, 411, 412, 421; convenience of, 420; crises in affairs of, 440, 450, 451, 452, 692, 694, 823, 826, 828; criticism of, 421, 422, 423; directors of, 692, 693, 694, 699, 700, 701; early projects for, 411 n., 419, 442 n.; foundation of, 420; growth of business of, 450; issue of notes by, 825; *see also* Bank notes; modern position of, 829; over-issue of notes by, 701; rate of, 828; reserve of, 692, 693 n., 694, 829; restriction, 678; *see* Suspension of cash payments; resumption of cash payments by, 703; Whig support of, 421
- Bank of Genoa, *see* Genoa
- Bank of Scotland, 418 n., 453, 454, 455; crisis in affairs of, 454
- Bankruptcy, 144, 190, 191, 192
- Banks, country, 452, 559, 822, 823; joint-stock, 823 n., 824; London, 824; Scotch, 824. *See* Crises
- Banks, Mrs G. L., 663

- Banks, Sir J., 647, 648
 Bantam, 257
 Baptism, 477 n.
 Barbadoes, 198 n., 332 n., 348, 360, 866 n.
 Barbary, trade with, 75
 Barbon, N., 880 n., 401
 Barcelona, 489 n.
 Bardi, 324
 Barella, 264 n.
 Bargain, forms of, 9 n.
 Bar-iron, *see* Iron, pig
 Barley, 551
 Barnard, Sir J., 448 n.
 Barnstaple, 376 n., 505 n.; spinning-jennies in, 654
 Baro, P., 157
 Barrington, Dr., 749
 Barrow, 590
 Bawne, 363
 Baylie, Capt., 847 n.
 Bays, 83; *see* Colchester
 Beans, 549
 Beaumont, 529
 Beaver makers, 305 n.
 Bedburn, 522
 Bedford, and re-coinage, 133 n.
 Bedford, Earl of, and drainage, 118
 Bedford, Duke of, 552 n.
 Bedfordshire, allowances in, 765 n.; lace manufacture in, 84; work-houses in, 575 n.
 Beet-root sugar, 684, 855
 Beggars, *see* Poor
 Belfast, 330 n., 701 n.
 Belhaven, Lord, 418
 Bellomont, Earl of, 271
 Bencoolen, 257
 Bengal, 266 n.
 Berkeley, Lord, 198 n.
 Berkhamstead, 765
 Berkshire, clothiers of, 233; cloth trade of, 507; justices of, 656, 718
 Berlin Decree, 682, 847
 Bermuda, 332 n., 339 n.; convicts in, 860 n.
 Bernard, Sir T., 749, 752 n.
 Beverley, agriculture near, 548; cap trade of, 25 n.; poor in, 47 n.
 Bewdley, 25 n.
 Beyrout, 251, 815
 Bideford, 505 n.
 Bills, Exchequer, 442; *see* Exchequer Bills
 Bills of Exchange, 143, 151, 397, 400 n.
 Bills of Mortality, 815
 Bilston, 808
 Bimetallism, *see* Coinage
 Bingham, poor in, 767
 Birmingham, 84, 518, 824; nail-makers of, 526 n.; silversmiths of, Blackburn, 686 n. [321
 Black Death, 7, 85, 108
 Blackwell, 507 n.
 Blackwell Hall, 83, 303, 244, 297 n., 507 n.
 Blake, Admiral, 14, 189, 251
 Bland, J., 859 n.
 Blast furnaces, 523 n., 524
 Blincoe, R., 631 n.
 Blith, W., 103 n.
 Blockade, 682 n., 683
 Board of Agriculture, 860 n., 861 n., 711
 Board of Trade, 407, 408; and Plantations, and naval stores, 485. *See also* Council of Trade, Committee of Trade
 Board of Trustees for Manufactures, 520
 Bocking, 82, 500 n., 577 n.
 Bodsdaun, 763 n.
 Bodgers, *see* Corn-dealers
 Bolingbroke, Lord, 461
 Bolton, and minimum wage, 636; cotton trade in, 623 n.; combinations in, 736
 Bombay, 197, 257, 332 n.; steam communication with, 815, 817
 Bondagers, 531, 532; in agriculture, 803 n.
 Bonhomme, Mona., 519
 Bouvis, A., 654
 Book of Rates, 301, 221 n., 289
 Bordeaux, 71, 400 n.
 Borneo Company, 821
 Boston (Lincol.), 133 n., 489
 Boston (Mass.), 280, 567
 Boswall, W., 175 n.
 Bottomry, 146, 489
 Boulton, Mr., 626
 Bounties, 324, 409; adverse criticism of, 516 n.; in Ireland, 591; on corn export, 104, 541; on corn export, result of, 541; on fishing, 483, 484; on import of corn, 706; on Irish corn, 583, 590; on linen, 522; on naval stores, 486; on ships, 484; on silk exports, 516. *See also* Corn Bounty Act
 Boyde, A., 301 n.
 Boyle, Mr., 240 n.
 Boxstead, 82
 Boyne, 590; battle of, 367
 Boynton, 548
 Bradford (Wilt.), 498 n.
 Bradford (Yks.), 646; and power loom, 798; factories in, 780; machinery in, 761 n.; strike in, 760
 Bradley, H., 119 n.
 Braintree, 500 n., 796
 Brandy, 301 n.; 459 n.

- Brass manufacture, 60, 84
 Brazil, 855; bullion from, 460;
 trade with, 195, 274, 825, 676
 Brazil Company, 195 n.
 Bread, Assize of, 818 n., 706 n.,
 710 n., 680
 Bread scales, 719, 765 n.; *see* Allow-
 ances
 Bremen, 688
 Brest, 682
 Brewers' Company, 302 n.
 Bribery, 269
 Bricklayers' Company, 821
 Brickmakers' Company, 805 n.
 Bricks, 805 n., 816 n., 317
 Bridewell, 47
 Bridgewater, Duke of, 532, 533, 534
 Bridgnorth, 25
 Bridlington, 489
 Bridport, 667 n.
 Briet, P., 56
 Bright, J., 840
 Brindley, J., 532, 533, 534, 535
 Briseac, M. de, 2 n.
 Bristol, 11 n., 25, 27, 81, 188, 847,
 862 n., 488 n., 505 n.; and slave
 trade, 477; and re-coinage, 133;
 oorn supply of, 97; harbour of,
 489; poor relief in, 574; trade de-
 pression in, 507 n.; traders of, 244
 British Linen Company, 455, 521
 British Merchant, 461 n., 463
 Broadstairs, 484 n.
 Brooke, Lord, 901
 Brougham, Lord, 686, 854
 Broughton, 830 n.
 Bruges, 224, 226
 Bubble Act, 816
 Bubble companies, 448, 449
 Bucer, 155
 Buckingham, Duke of, 172, 230 n.,
 332 n.
 Buckinghamshire, and fish days, 72;
 lace manufacture in, 84; work-
 houses in, 574 n.
 Buckles, 295 n.
 Buffalo, 852 n.
 Building, increase of, 104
 Building trades, 29 n.
 Building societies, 810
 Buller, Mr, 850 n., 858
 Bullion, 134, 144 n., 398, 399, 400,
 467, 914; and East India Com-
 pany, 463; free export of, 432;
 import of, from Brazil, 461; from
 Spain, 165 n.
 Bullion Committee, 699, 700, 701 n.,
 702, 703
 Bullionist policy, 134 n.
 Bullionists, 177, 395
 Burghs, Scotch, 322, 323
 Burke, E., 587, 589 n.
 Burlamachi, P., 175 n.
 Burleigh, Lord, 1, 20, 27 n., 53 f.,
 172, 401, 456, 519, 876; adminis-
 trative ability of, 56; and ad-
 ministrative corruption, 180; and
 alien settlers, 79, 82 n., 84, 515;
 and alum, 293; and balance of
 trade, 71; and commodities, 62;
 and exploration, 74; and fish days,
 72; and fishing trades, 67; and
 glass manufacture, 56; and har-
 bours, 66; and Ireland, 122, 123;
 and mercantile companies, 74, 75;
 and Merchant Adventurers, 224;
 and mining, 59, 60; and Naviga-
 tion Laws, 71 n.; and new in-
 dustries, 225; and ordnance, 57;
 and patents, 58, 59, 75, 76; and
 poor, 52 n.; and Privy Council,
 54 n.; and re-coinage, 127, 129 n.,
 131 n., 132; and sail-cloth manu-
 facture, 65; and scarcity orders,
 98 n.; and shipping, 63, 64 and n.,
 178 n., 176; and soldiers, 56 n.;
 and tillage, 54 n.; and timber,
 65; and trade, 73, 74; and treasure,
 62 n. 2; and Turkey trade, 250 n.;
 and wine trade, 70
 Burleigh, Lord, as Secretary of
 State, 53, 54; as Lord Treasurer,
 54; drafts of, 55, 57, 62, 64, 65,
 66, 68, 69, 71, 74, 77, 98, 132;
 incorruptibility of, 56, 57; memo-
 randa of, 54, 55 n.; methods of
 work of, 54
 Burn, Dr, 768
 Burnet, Bishop, 146, 421 n., 427 n.
 Burnley, 646
 Bury, 133 n., 646; riots against
 machinery in, 625 n.; spinning-
 jennies in, 654
 Bury St Edmunds, 646
 Butter, 855 n.; *see* Dairy-farming
 Buttonholes, 515
 Buttons, 515
 By-employments, 564, 565; decline
 of, 616, 655, 656, 721, 722
 Byron, Lord, 666
 Caernarvonshire, 763 n.
 Cæsar, Sir J., 901
 Cairnes, J. E., 751 n.
 Caithness, 521
 Calais, 57, 298
 Calamine stone, 60
 Calcutta, 815
 Calico printers, 608 n.; and Com-
 bination Laws, 733, 736; and ma-
 chinery, 639; combinations of, 642
 Calico printing, 830, 517; by hand,
 640; cylinder, 640; difficulties in
 trade, 641; early history of, 640

- Calicoes, printed, 464, 465, 640
 California, 872, 875
 Calne, 656 n.
 Calverly, Sir W., 502
 Calvert, Sir G., 841, 851, 901
 Calvin, 155, 156
 Cambrics, 516, 519 n.
 Cambridge, 539, 687; allowances in, 765; and recoinage, 133 n.
 Cambridgeshire, drainage in, 116, 118; fens, 118
 Camlets, 267 n.
 Campeachy, 474 n.
 Canada, 279, 332 n., 856, 588, 821, 831, 832; and free trade, 856; Company, 857; corn trade of, 707, 856; development of, 852, 853; natural resources of, 863; responsible government in, 862; timber trade of, 856
 Candler, R., 490
 Canals, 532, 533, 534, 535; and capital, 691; Irish, 590; opposition to, 534 n.; rates of, 535, 812; reduction in cost of carriage, 535
 Canaries, trade with, 187
 Canongate, 823 n.
 Canterbury, 25, 923, 924; and aliens, 80, 82; and re-coinage, 133; and silk weaving, 84; migration from, 519; trade of, 466
 Canton, 820, 821
 Cape Colony, 863; and natives, 863, 854; emigration to, 858
 Capital, and Bank of England, 418, 446, and canals, 532; and colonies, 861; and drainage, 118; and emigration, 858; and industry, 86 n., 496, 497, 498, 499; and interest, 395; and inventions, 621; and linen trade, 519; and machinery, 610, 614, 691; and plantations, 351; and sail-cloth manufacture, 519; and usury, 159; economic opinion concerning, 884, 894; effect of fixed, 826, 827; effect of French Wars on, 690 f.; English, invested abroad, 263 n., 823, 873; English reserve of, 678 n.; foreign, invested in England, 190, 263 n., 450; formation of, 8, 160, 873, 874; free play for, 739, 745; in agriculture, 110, 111, 544, 545; in coal-mining, 529; in hardware trade, 522; in industry, 510 f.; in Middle Ages, 8; in silk and cotton trades, 517, 518, 519; in United States, 875, 879, 880; of Huguenots, 829; of railways, 826; predominance of, a modern feature, 12; scarcity of, 262, 263; sinking of, in factories, 691; sinking of, in railways, 826, 827; transference of, 9; want of, during Interregnum, 190
 Capitalists, alien, 147, 148, 324; and Armada, 146 n.; and bad times, 50, 206, 507, 656; and Bank of England, 412; and cloth trade, 28, 503 f.; and colonial development, 842; and draining operations, 118; and economists, 739, 740, 745; and Industrial Revolution, 617, 618; and landed interest, 12, 111, 160 n., 738, 843, 874; and Puritanism, 206; and rise in prices, 169; and taxation, 600; and Tories, 607; and wage-earners, 878, 879; growing importance of, 160; in agriculture, 12, 111, 558, 559, 844; in commerce, 9, 10; in cotton trade, 618; in industry, 11, 496 f.; in iron trade, 526 n.; in recent times, 873 f.; in Tudor times, 60; oppression by, 664, 666; oppression of, 668; in Rome, 4 n.; preponderance of, 738; supervision by, 510; taxation of, 839. *See also* Cloth trade, Competition, Industry, Laissez faire, Landed interest
 Caps, 25
 Cardigan, 40 n., 41 n.
 Cardiganshire, 3 n.
 Carding, 625 n.; machines, 650, 651, 653 n.
 Carey, Sir G., 180 n.
 Carlisle, 133 n.; craft guilds of, 86; companies in, 805
 Carlisle, Dean of, 858
 Carlisle, Earl of, 832 n.
 Carolina, 198 n., 201, 332 n., 340 n., 841, 472, 474 n., 689
 Carpet-weaving, 806 n.
 Carré, J., 66
 Carriages, 539
 Carron, 524
 Carrying trade, Dutch, 676 n.; in war time, 680 f.; struggle for, 831. *See also* Neutral trading, Navigation Acts
 Carthage, 875 n.
 Cartwright, Dr. 632, 651
 Cary, Mr. 574, 676
 Cash credits, 454
 Castle Acre, 803 n.
 Catalonia, 869 n.
 Catharine of Russia, 670
 Cathay, 259
 Cattle, import of Irish, prohibited, 546; improved breeds of, 546; Scotch, 540
 Cattle-breeding, 100 n., 103, 104 n.,

- 546, 706, 844; improvements in, 561; in Ireland, 872
 Caulfield, Sir T., 834 n.
 Cavendish, Mr, 591 n.
 Chadwick, E., 773 n.
 Chalmers, G., 660, 705
 Chalmers, Dr, 806 n.
 Chamberlain, Mr J., 867 n.
 Chamberlayne, Dr, 452
 Charles I., and Algerian corsairs, 174; and Committee of Trade, 902 f.; and corn trade, 98; and currency, 432; and drainage, 117, 118; and Eastern trade, 197 n.; and enclosure, 557; and exchanges, 164; and industry, 203, 230, 805, 806, 807; and London, 21, 316 n., 320; and Merchant Adventurers, 230, 231; and Navigation Acts, 211, 859; and navy, 14, 172, 175; and patents, 289; and plantations, 342, 345 n., 850, 857, 859, 909; and Portuguese trade, 195, 197; and press-gang, 487 n.; and revenue, 289; and salt, 809; and tolls at the Sound, 285; and trade, 176 n., 199; economic ideals of, 171; economic importance of, 403; finance of, 419, 420 n.; financial difficulties of, 170, 176, 411; trade policy of, 900
 Charles II., and commercial treaties, 197; and East India Company, 199; and expansion, 199; and free export of bullion, 432; and French trade, 453 n.; and Huguenots, 328; and industry, 808; and Ireland, 872; and Jews, 827; and plantations, 14, 198, 199; and Spanish trade, 196; character of, 23, 194, 195; colonial governors under, 195 n.; economic importance of, 403; finance of, 420; financial difficulties of, 194; marriage of, 195; trade policy of, 913 f.
 Charles V., Emperor, 2
 Charts, 489
 Chatham, Earl of, 599, 600, 602
 Chatham, workhouse of, 576 n.
 Cheshire, silk weaving in, 519
 Chester, 25, 436 n., 505 n.; and apprenticeship, 85 n.; and re-coinage, 133 n.; navigation to, 488
 Chetham, H., 622, 623 n.
 Chichester, 133 n.; corn trade in, 544
 Chichester, Sir A., 355, 361 n., 362
 Child, Messrs, bankers, 534, 535
 Child, Sir John, 265
 Child, Sir Josiah, 265 and n., 312 n., 331, 404; and rate of interest, 834
 Children, and calico printing, 639, 640; and parental tyranny, 779 n., 783, 784, 805; and power weaving, 632 n.; and wool-combing, 651; education of, 752; in agriculture, 802; in domestic industry, 623 n., 779 n., 783
 Children in factories, 628, 629, 630, 631 n., 752 n., 753, 776, 777, 778, 779, 780, 781, 782, 783, 788; hours of, 785 n.; shifts of, 786 n., 789
 Children in mines, 804, 805; neglected, 748 n.; pauper, 772; protection of, 750, 785. *See also* Apprentices, Chimney sweeps
 Chili, 867
 Chimney sweeps, 630 n., 775, 776
 China, 259, 795 n., 818; methods of trading with, 819; trade to, thrown open, 820
 Chippenham, 145 n., 656 n.
 Chocolate, 429
 Cholera, 607, 808
 Cholesbury, 767
 Cinque Ports, 174
 Cirencester, 646
 Civil Service, Home, 886 n.; Indian, 836
 Civil War, and banking, 142; and break-down of poor relief, 563, 569; and commercial companies, 244 n.; and drainage operations, 116; and fiscal system, 424; and linen trade, 370; changes brought about by, 202 f.; causes of, 170; disorganisation caused by, 176, 188, 189, 202 f., 249; distress caused by, 182 n., 183, 185 n., 190, 921 f.; interruption of coal trade, 527; supply of saltpetre during, 61; trade during, 182 n., 187 f., 195. *See also* Finance
 Claudeboy, 124
 Clapham sect, 749 n.
 Clarendon, Earl of, 198 n., 199, 200 n.
 Clark, J., 849
 Clarkson, T., 607
 Clayton, Sir R., 490 n.
 Clerk of the Market, 20, 94, 95, 205, 318 n., 707
 Clerks' Society, 735 n.
 Clive, 467, 468 n., 469
 Clonmel, 874
 Cloth, 196 n., 288 n.; dressing of, abroad, 224 n.; dressing and dyeing of, 233, 234, 294; export of, 233, 235, 249; finishing of, 503 n.; for India, 267 n.; licences to export, 223 n., 233; sale of, 259; undressed, 224, 233; Welsh, 304

- Cloth-finishing, capitalistic organisation of, 611, 612; in West of England, 662; in Yorkshire, 662; machinery for, 618, 661
- Cloth Hall, 659, 778
- Cloth manufacture, 160 n., 221 n.; and aliens, 82, 83; encouragement of, 894 n.; in Holland, 231, 233, 234 n.; in Ireland, 875, 876, 877; in Portugal, 459; in West of England, 876; supervision of, 86 n., 96, 203 f., 296, 297, 298, 510
- Cloth trade, 82, 49, 109, 900, 901, 903, 918, 924; abandonment of legal apprenticeship in, 659; abandonment of regulations for, 658, 659, 661; abuses in, 204 n., 811 n., 812 n.; and African trade, 274 n.; and competing industries, 464, 465, 517, 522; and farming, 565 n.; and Merchant Adventurers, 222, 224, 231 n., 232 and n.; and power loom, 798; apprentices in, 81 n., 658, 659; capitalistic organisation of, 28, 499, 501, 502, 603, 604, 607 f., 614, 618; conditions prevailing in, 778; depressions in, 50, 507; description of, 517 n.; disputes in, 507 n., 508, 509; distress in, 811 n.; districts of, 646; domestic system in, 499, 501, 502, 503; effect of machinery in, 625 n., 642, 650 f.; encouragement of, 503; in Ireland, 309 n., 368; introduction of machinery into, 650; inventions in, 502, 621 n., 650, 651, 652; Irish, 846; material for, 504, 649; *see also* Wool; migration of, 500, 615, 795, 799; of France, 252; paupers in, 766 n.; processes of, 650; slow progress of machinery in, 663; special features of, 643; statistics of, 929; trade-marks in, 811; West of England, 232, 244; West of England, decline of, 799; with France, 458; with Levant, 250; with Portugal, 459, 461 n.; with Russia, 241; Yorkshire, 40 n., 928 f.
- Cloth trade, *see also* Capitalists, Colchester, Companies, commercial, Devonshire, Eastern Counties, East India Company, Eastland Company, Employers, Industry, Levant Company, Merchant Adventurers, Muscovy Company, Norwich, Plantations, Wool-weavers, Yorkshire
- Clothiers, 103 n., 109; and depressions, 221; and Interregnum, 190; and Irish cloth trade, 375, 876; and Merchant Adventurers, 222, 233; and searchers, 811 n.; and unemployed cloth-workers, 50; Irish, 877 n.; training of, 650 n.
- Clothworkers, guild of, 497 n.
- Clothworkers' Company, 511
- Clough, R., 226
- Clover, 546, 551
- Clyde, navigation on, 489
- Coachmakers, Society of, 735
- Coal, as domestic fuel, 819, 527; as fuel in London, 527, 906; control of output of, 530, 531; export of, 247, 527; legislation against, 819 n.; price of, 528 n., 529 n.; smelting with, 65 n., 294, 523, 524; social effects of, 615; statistics of output of, 530 n.; surveyor of, 800; taxes on, 834. *See also* Smelting
- Coaling stations, 862
- Coal-miners, 529 n., 531, 532, 808, Scotch, 531, 748
- Coal mines, 678
- Coal-mining, 808 n.; improved appliances for, 529
- Coal trade, 247, 248 n., 489 n.; dangers to vessels in, 527; disputes in, 528 n.; early history of, 527 n.
- Cobbett, 697 n., 788
- Cobden, R., 840, 869
- Cockayne, Sir W., 175 n., 234, 294, 504 n.
- Cœur, Jacques, 251
- Coffee, 429; houses, 492; taxes on, 834 n.
- Coggeshall, 82
- Cohong, 819, 820, 821
- Coinage, and prices, 137, 167 n., 435; clipping of the, 432 n., 434; debasement of, 130 n., 160 n., 432; free mintage of, 433; gold, 141, 438; gold, condition of, 137, 138; gold, export of, 139, 140 n.; in Europe, 140; in Plantations, 140 n.; rating of, 138, 139, 140, 141, 433, 438
- Coinage, restoration of the, and paper money, 440, 441, 442; commissioners for, 127; cost of, 130, 438; in sixteenth century, 127-136; in seventeenth century, 438-438
- Coinage, schemes for amendment of, 435, 436; silver, exportation of, 436; silver, scarcity of, 432; state of, in seventeenth century, 434, 435; uniform, 7; variations in size of, 433
- Coke, 523 n.
- Coke, Mr. of Holkham, 552 n.
- Coke, R., 187
- Coke, Sir John, 335 n.
- Colbert, 207, 458, 540 n.; and Turkey

- trade, 252; economic policy of, 405; imitation of, 406
- Colbertism, and Adam Smith, 594, 596; breakdown of, 588 f.; English, 403, 406 f.; Irish, 589
- Colchester, 83, 204 n.; and aliens, 83; and fish days, 72 n.; and re-coinage, 183 n.; bays of, 811 n., 812 n.; flying shuttle in, 502 n., 508 n.; objections to machinery in, 825 n.; poor in, 563 n.; riot against cotton in, 517; workhouse in, 574
- Coleraine, 862 n.
- Collins, J., 810 n.
- Collumpton, 766 n.
- Colne, 646
- Cologne, 147 n.
- Colonial Land and Emigration Commission, 861
- Colonies, 16, 24, 866, 870 n.; administration of, 850-853, 862; advantages of, 859-862; and capital, 858, 859, 861; and *laissez faire*, 850; and relaxation of Navigation Laws, 831, 832; and tariffs, 836 n.; and timber trade, 856 n.; and Whig government, 22; convicts in, 848, 860; cost of, 850; development of, 852, 858; Australian, 646-649; disadvantages of, 850; government in, 885; indifference to, 850, 853, 861, 864; labour in, 879, 880; responsible government in, 862. *See* Durham, Lord, *also* Plantations
- Colonisation, systematic, 860, 863
- Combe Martin, 8
- Combinations, among calico printers, 642; and conspiracy, 757 n., 759; and Francis Place, 757 n.; and Friendly Societies, 735 n.; and wages, 741, 758; early instance of, 514 n.; legal status of, after 1825, 759; of masters, 510; of printers, 757; of shearmen, 602; of workmen, 508; prohibition of, 509; prosecutions of, 736, 757, 759 n.
- Combination Acts, 690, 732 *et seq.*, 757 n.; and Radicals, 840; enforcement of, 736; repeal of, 756-759; repeal of, effect of, 759-762
- Commerce, 21; and discoveries, 609; and *laissez faire*, 829 f., 838, 840 f., 867; change in character of, 2; changes in conditions of, 611; civic, 6; effect of wars on English, 669 f.; expansion of, 9; flourishing condition of, 678; foreign, and Corn Laws, 841, 842; in English hands, 75; freedom of, 829 f.; national, 5; new methods of, 9; procuring bullion by, 8; regulation of, to promote industry, 459; under Charles II., 22; under Whig ascendancy, 456-483; Walpole's aims with regard to, 429, 430
- Commercial practice, changes in, 447
- Commission, business on, 9
- Commissioners, for Bankruptcy, 191; for English and Irish trade, 591; for Plantations, 343, 346 n.; *see also* Appendix; for recoinage, 127; for Restraint of Grain and Victuals, 86, 707; for Union of England and Scotland, 417; for Virginia, 556; Naval, 172; of harbours, 66; of Sewers, 118, 114 and n., 115, 117 n., 119; of Trade, 175 n., 216, 289, 900, 901; on enclosing, 102; Poor Law, 772, 773, 802; special, for cloth trade, 297 n.
- Committee of Trade, 175, 199, 299, 904; constitution of Charles II., 200; functions of, 200; instructions for, 900, 902; minutes of, 904 f.; Sub-committees of, 200. *See also* Council of Trade
- Committee, parliamentary, on apprenticeship, 659; bullion, 699, 700, 701 n., 702, 703; on children in factories, 778 f.; on Combination Laws, 757; on Education, 750 n.; on enclosing, 711; on factory reform, 776-778; on food supply, 706 f.; on free trade, 829 n., 836; on hand-loom weaving, 790 f.; on mining, 804; on Navigation Acts, 832; on Poor Law Reform, 720, 767 f.; on Poor Relief, 756, 766; on Sanitation, 808; on Transportation, 860 n.; on Wages Assessment, 635; on Woollen Manufacture, 650 n., 658, 661, 739
- Common Council, 83
- Common estimation, 875
- Common informer, 20, 99, 777 n.
- Common-fields, 552; extent of, 558; disadvantages of, 552, 554 n.
- Commoners, and new husbandry, 555; and fuel, 571 n.
- Commons, and poor, 567, 568; destruction of, 571; squatting on, 570 n. *See also* Enclosure
- Commons, House of, 21, 23, 403; and apprenticeship, 641, 659, 660; and assessment of wages, 639 n.; and Charles I., 411; and cloth-finishing machinery, 661; and colonies, 850 n., 851, 852; and Combination Laws, 733-735; and condition

- of miners, 808; and conditions of work, 811; and education, 750 n.; and encouragement of industry, 515; and framework knitters, 663-665; and hand-loom weavers, 800; and housing, 810; and introduction of machinery, 612; and Ireland, 872, 848, 849; and iron trade, 526; and *laissez faire*, 635-638, 737, 739, 740, 746; and Merchant Adventurers, 230; and Poor Law Reform, 771 n.; and private interests, 18; and protection of industry, 516; and railways, 821, 822; and regulation of wages, 635, 733, 734; and suppression of machinery, 652; and Union with Ireland, 591-593; and Union with Scotland, 415 f.; attitude towards capital, 789; bribery of, after Revolution, 404; control of administration by, 406, 409; control of expenditure by, 408; control of industry and commerce by, 22; control of public borrowing by, 410, 411; control of taxation by, 410; economic methods of, 409; enlargement of sphere of control of, 24, 413. *See also* Parliament
- Commonwealth, and Muscovy Company, 240; Customs collection during, 407 n.; disorder under, 21; failure of, 178, 179. *See also* Cromwell, O., Interregnum
- Commutation Act, 604 n.
- Companies, bubble, 446
- Companies, commercial, 21, 214, 217-221, 239; at Restoration, 201; during Interregnum, 187; effect of throwing open, 611; local connections of, 242 f. *See* Merchant Adventurers, Muscovy Company, Eastland Company, East India Company, Levant Company
- Companies, eighteenth century, 447, 448; fishery, 483; for naval stores, 485
- Companies, for plantations, 832 n., 852, 353; at Restoration, 201. *See also* Virginia Company, Plymouth Company
- Companies, industrial, 83 n., 85, 86, 205, 300, 303-305, 497 n.; and aliens, 37; after Restoration, 201, 305 n., 321; decay of, 37, 322; framework knitters, 513, 514; during Interregnum, 305 n.; revival of, 81
- Companies, Insurance, 490, 491
- Companies, Joint-Stock, 215, 255, 256, 272, 279, 284, 816, 817; and outports, 249; for new trades, 519
- Companies, London, and aliens, 80, 81; and plantation of Ulster, 362, 364; financial transactions of, 148
- Companies, Marine Insurance, 492
- Companies, modern, for developing new lands, 821
- Companies, regulated, 215, 216, 222, 223, 239, 255; and the outports, 249; decline of, 284
- Companies, Steam-ship, 817
- Company of Massachusetts Bay, 853
- Company of Mines Royal, 60
- Company of the Royal Fishery, 483
- Company promoters, 874
- Company promoting, 448 n.
- Competition, and wages, 639; effect of, on framework knitters, 667; foreign, 774, 775; in commerce, 611; freedom of, 619, 620, 660, 874, 875 f.; in industry, 612; limitation of, 611; of plantations, and Ireland with England, 414. *See* *Laissez faire*
- Comptroller-General, 407 n.
- Connaught, 864, 865
- Connecticut, 840, 858
- Consolidated Fund, 424, 604 n.
- Constantinople, 251
- Consuls, 215, 252
- Consumers, 456; and Corn Laws, 730, 731; and Tariff Reform, 837 n.; consideration of, by Tories, 601-608
- Consumption, encouragement of, 515
- Continental system, 225, 683, 684; collapse of, 685; effect of, in France, 684
- Contractors, frauds of, 180
- Contractors of workhouses, *see* Workhouses and Poor
- Contractus trinus*, 9 n.
- Convertible husbandry, 100, 101, 110, 554
- Convicts, deportation of, 348, 860, 861
- Convoys, 173 n., 174 n., 188 n., 189, 190, 195, 201
- Cooke, Sir J., 572
- Cooke Taylor, W., 628 n.
- Cookham, poor in, 767
- Co operation, 752, 880
- Copenhagen, 682
- Copper, 60, 836
- Copper-mining, 603 n.
- Copyholders, 107
- Copyright, 821 n.
- Cordage, 236 n.
- Cordwainers, 36 n., 804 n.

- Cork, 830 n., 874, 879 n., 846
- Corn, 8, 243 n., 247 n.; and consumer, 85, 98; and producer, 85, 86, 98; and shipping, 16, 87; and sliding scale, 731, 842; and the poor, 51; and wages, 716 n., 717 n.; as a standard of value, 166-8
- Corn, bounties on export of, 104, 541, 711 n., 726; on import, 708; on Irish, 582, 589, 590; result of, 541
- Corn Bounty Act 1689, 104, 409, 505, 541, 723, 730; and Ireland, 849; effect of on Ireland, 580
- Corn, carriage of, 533, 537, 539
- Corn dealers, 92, 93, 95, 97
- Corn Duties, 85, 93, 540, 706 n., 724, 727, 868, 871; abolition of, 842; and weavers, 795 n.; economy of, 709, 710 n.
- Corn export, 11, 66, 85-91, 93 n., 98, 387, 540, 711 n., 724, 725; from Ireland, 580 n., 590; cessation of, 559, 730; restrictions on, 86, 89, 90; from India, 707
- Corn, growing (eighteenth century), 551; import of, 91, 190, 675, 678, 707, 724, 725, 727, 729, 730; *see also* Food Supply; inspectors of, 706 n.; internal trade, 92
- Corn Laws, 724, 726, 728, 729-731, 799 n.; and consumer, 730, 731; and weavers, 841; attack on, 841; effect of, 841, 842; reasons for, 725, 726, 729, 842, 848; repeal of, 731, 840 f., 862, 870; repeal of, and Ireland, 845, 848, 849; repeal of, and landed interest, 844. *See also* Corn Bounty Act
- Corn, local variations in production of, 86; plenty of, 101
- Corn, price of, 51, 166, 167, 687, 703, 704, 711 n., 728, 730, 731, 828; fixed, 509 n.; fluctuations in, 559
- Corn, registration of, 706; scarcity of, 92 f., 101, 685 n., 704, 708-710, 732; scarcity orders, 92, 93, 97, 98 n.; supply of, 707, 708; town granaries, 90
- Corn Trade, 85, 455; administration of, 88, 92, 94, 95, 96, 97; and railways, 814; and shipping, 729; Baltic, 675, 841, 844; Canadian, 707 n.; changes in conditions of, 545; colonial, 831, 832; enterprise in, 544 n.; European, 15, 87, 236, 237, 684, 707; Indian, 707; United States, 675, 707, 844; stimulated by bounties, 409; to Spain, 63
- Cornwall, 82; cloth trade in, 646; spinning in, 654
- Cornwallis, Lord, 469 n.
- Corporations, 322; Scotch, 824; trade, 328 n. *See also* Towns
- Correction, House of, 47
- Corruption, 181; of administration, 180, 407; of Long Parliament, 182, 183
- Corsica, 684
- Cort, H., 524
- Cosin, Bishop, 175
- Cosmopolitanism, 871 n.
- Cost of production, *see* Machinery
- Cotterell, C., 303 n.
- Cottiers, 553
- Cotton, carding machine for, 650 n.; gin, 624 n.; meaning of the term, 622
- Cotton, Sir R., 129, 432 n.
- Cotton-spinning, conditions of factory, 780
- Cotton Trade, and Factory Acts, 628 n., 630; capitalistic organization of, 517; conditions in, 565, 628 f.; *see also* Factories; dislike of machinery in, 622 n.; early history of, 83, 622-624; effect of machinery on, 624, 625 n., 643; effect of power-loom in, 797; employments in, 626; European, 83; expansion of, 624-627 n.; fluctuations in, 625, 634; French, 684; introduction of machinery in, 620; inventions in, 621, 622; Irish, 591, 846; new men in, 618, 619; opposition to, 517; riots in, 625; steam power in, 626, 627; wages in, 633, 634, 636; weavers in, 626, 627 n., 633-639
- Cotton, raw, enumerated, 472; in Corsica, 684; scarcity of, 686, 689; supply of, 603 n., 623 n., 624, 643, 673, 674
- Cotton weavers, *see* Weavers
- Cotton-yarn, export of, 626, 634; effect of machinery on, 642, 690
- Council of State, 14
- Council of Trade, 196, 201 n.; and free export of bullion, 432; Committees of, 196 n., 198 n.; instructions for, 913 f.; minutes of, 915 f. *See also* Committee of Trade
- Courten, Sir W., 261
- Coventry, 25, 68 n.; and gilds, 36; and re-coinage, 133; companies in, 305, 322; and power-loom, 795
- Cradocke, F., 442 n.
- Craft gilds, 10, 11, 26, 85, 36 n., 144, 286, 497 n.; and wages, 39, 894 n.; decay of, 874; in Scotland, 823 n.
- Cranage, G., 523
- Cranbrook, 500 n.

- Credit, 23, 149, 413; growth of, 446, 447; misuse of, 447. *See also* Banking, Bank Notes
- Cringley, Lord, 823 n.
- Crises, 450-452, 559, 676, 691, 694, 823, 826, 828, 835; causes of, 690, 691, 825; in Scotland, 454, 455
- Cromford, 621
- Crommelin, L., 329 n., 830 n., 520
- Crompton, S., 622
- Cromwell, H., 848 n.
- Cromwell, O., 143, 178, 179, 188; administration of, 184, 408 n.; and Amboyna Massacre, 261 n.; and Army, 185; and commercial companies, 189; and drainage, 117; and East India Company, 261 n.; and expansion, 193, 194; and export of corn, 540 n.; and French trade, 458; and Hispaniola, 336; and hostmen, 528 n.; and Ireland, 335, 348, 366; and Jews, 826; and local administration, 205; and Merchant Adventurers, 231; and Muscovy Merchants, 241 n.; and Navigation Act, 210-212, 860; and Navy, 15; and parliamentary corruption, 181; and plantations, 198, 348; and Portugal, 197 n.; and trade, 188, 195, 196 n., 198; and tolls at the Sound, 235; Council of Trade of, 199; desire for treasure, 198 n.; financial embarrassments of, 179; foreign policy of, 198 n.; rewards obtained by, 185
- Crow, S., 175 n.
- Crowland, Abbey of, 113; Abbot of, 114 n.
- Crown, and rise in prices, 170, 178. *See* Elizabeth, James I., Charles I., Charles II.
- Crown lands, 170, 410
- Cuba, 855
- Cuckney, 657
- Culpeper, Sir T., 384
- Cunard, Steam Ship Company, 817
- Cunningham, A., 523 n.
- Cunningham, J., 363
- Currency, difficulties in sixteenth century, 130 f., 431, 432; difficulties in seventeenth century, 431 f.; inconvertible, 694; *see* Suspension of Cash Payments; paper, 439, 825; principle, 825. *See also* Bank Notes, Coinage
- Carriers, 304
- Customs, 170, 180, 184, 221, 206 n., 298, 327, 361, 457, 604 n., 688 n., 828, 838; and Burleigh, 56; and Commonwealth, 186; change in collection of, 407 n.; diminution of by Navigation Acts, 859; farmers of the, 419, 420; loss of, 289, 293; parliamentary control of, 407; reform of, 604 n., 836, 837; Scotch, 418. *See also* Book of Rates
- Cutler's Company, 305
- Cutlery, 25, 84
- Cut-up work, 665
- Cyfartha, 526
- Cylinder printing, 640
- Cyprus, 623 n.
- Dairy farming, 100, 546 n.
- Dale, D., 752
- Dalrymple, J., 644 n.
- Dammum emergens*, 386
- Danes, 8 n.
- Darby, A., 523, 527
- Darien Company, 267
- Darien, isthmus of, 332 n.
- Darien scheme, 853, 415, 416, 418, 420 n., 453, 454
- Darley, R., 182 n.
- Darlington railway, 812
- Davenant, C., 401; and colonies, 598; and taxation, 541 n., 604; views of, 431 n.; writings of, on finance, 423, 425, 426
- Davies, D., 655
- Davies, Sir T., 335
- Davis, J., 259
- Debtors, *see* Bankruptcy
- Declaration Act, 471 n.
- Declaration of Independence, 583, 860 n.; causes of, 584
- Declaratory Act, 589 n.
- Decker, Sir M., 427 n.
- Dedham, 82
- Deeping Fen, 114 n.
- Defences, national, 18. *See also* Burleigh, Lord
- Defoe, D., 819, 462, 506, 517, 527, on poor relief, 474
- Democracy, and administration, 888; and efficiency, 19, 214 n.
- Denmark, 867; and continental system, 683; and tolls at the Sound, 69, 234 n.; trade with, 234, 236; Treaty with, 197
- Depopulation, 45, 68 n., 101 n., 102, 553 n., 897; and enclosure, 557. *See also* Enclosure
- Depression, *see* Trade, Industry, Landed Interest
- Derby, 25, 133 n.; silk throwing in, 519 n.
- Derbyshire, corn trade in, 92
- Derry, 362 n.
- Desmond, Earl of, 123
- Devas, Mr., 878 n.
- Devonshire, 27 n., 922; and Merchant

- Adventurers**, 232 n.; cloth trade in, 82 n., 232 n., 499 n.; combinations in, 508, 509 n.; corn trade in, 86, 92; draining in, 111 n.; kerseys of, 654 n.; migration of cloth-workers of, 376; parish apprentices in, 803 n.; weavers of, 502 n.
Derwentwater, Earl of, 487
Diminishing Return, 727 n.
Discoveries, geographical, 2, 5, 9, 609
DIsraeli, B., Lord Beaconsfield, 832 n., 841 n.
Distilleries, 709
Distillers, 805
Distress, 182, 183
Dobbs, A., 283
Domestic system, 497, 498, 499. *See also* Industry
Doncaster, power-loom in, 632
Dordrecht, 231
Dorsetshire, and allowances, 765; farming in, 731 n.
Dover, harbour of, 67, 489
Dowlais, 525
Downham, 575 n.
Down Survey, 866 n.
Downing, Sir G., 184 n., 199 n.
Downing Street, 850 n.
D'Oyley, E., 198 n.
Drainage, adventurers in, 116, 119 n.; fen, 112, 113, 114, 115, 116, 117, 118, 119; improvements in, 844; in Devonshire, 111; in Herefordshire, 111; inventions for, 119 n.
Drake, Sir F., 79, 125
Drapers, 804
Drapery, new, 82. *See* Cloth Manufacture
Dressing-frame, 632 n.
Drill, 551
Drogheda, 348
Droitwich, 77, 310
Drumsheugh, 331 n.
Drunkenness, 71, 301, 302. *See* Ale-houses
Dublin, 374, 376, 378, 379, 885; breweries of, 590; coal supply of, 527 n.; combinations in, 736 n.; Linen Hall, 522; prices in, 701; refugees in, 330 n.; steam communication with, 815
Duckett, Alderman, 59
Dudley, D., 523, 610
Duncombe, S., 303 n.
Dundalk, 330 n.
Dundee, 454, 455
Dunfermline, 331 n.
Dunkirk, 625 n.; cession of, 193; pirates of, 173; privateers of, 188 n.
Dunlop, W., 857
Dunning, Mr., 573
Dunster, H., 340 n.
Dupin, M., 519
Durham, 101, 133 n.
Durham, Bishop of, 522 n.
Durham, Lord, 852 n., 862, 863, 864
Dutch, 14, 198, 201, 204 n., 215 n.; and African trade, 273, 274; and Baltic trade, 212, 213; and Eastern trade, 198; and English cloth, 190, 231, 233; and English East India Company, 261; and European corn trade, 236; and herring fishing, 483; and horticulture, 545 n.; and loans, 148 n., 324; and Navigation Act, 210, 211, 212, 213, 359, 670, 831; and N.E. passage, 259 n.; and plantation trade, 212, 344 n., 360; and Portuguese trade, 195; and Russian trade, 240; and Spanish trade, 188, 197; and sugar trade, 360; and tolls at the Sound, 235 n.; and whale fishery, 484; capital invested in England, 524 n.; character of trade of, 676 n.; cloth manufacture of, 231 n., 233; colonies of, 360; corn trade of, 87, 236; decline of, 422 n.; East India Company of, 267 n., 270 n.; English rivalry with, in fishing trade, 208 n., 483, 484; English trade with, 196; imitation of the, 206, 208, 209, 545; in South Africa, 853, 854; in the East, 332 n.; introduction of new arts by, 331; linen weavers in Scotland, 331 n.; losses of, in war, 673. *See* Navigation Acts
Dyeing, 224 n., 331 n.; silk, 300
Dyers' Company, 321
Dyes, 274
Dymock, 545 n., 568
Dyson, H., 41 n.
East Anglia, 764
East Friesland, Earl of, 228
East India Company, 70, 197, 198 n., 200, 216, 218, 416; abolition of exclusive trade of, 261, 268, 813; administration of, 469, 470, 471; after Restoration, 199, 264, 265; after Revolution, 264, 267; and African trade, 273; and American privateers, 480 n.; and bullion, 259, 260, 395 n.; and Charles I., 261; and Charles II., 262; and cloth trade, 267 n., 503, 795 n.; and colonists, 271, 587; and Cromwell, 198 n., 261; and Dutch, 257, 261; and English cotton trade, 624; and interlopers, 261, 264, 265, 266, 269; and James I.,

- 261; and private trading, 256, 263 n.; and saltpetre, 61, 263; and shipping, 268; and steamships, 615; and Turkey trade, 254; and Whigs, 265, 406; as a political power, 262, 467; as joint-stock company, 256; attacks on, 463, 464, 465; bills to regulate, 595 n.; bribery by, 268, 404; business methods of, 468, 469; capital of, 257 n.; charters of, 262, 263 n., 267, 269 n.; China trade of, 819, 820; creation of rival company, 268, 269; criticism of, 258, 259, 260, 262, 263, 264; defence of, 465; dissolution of, 821; dividends of, 267, 270 n.; during Commonwealth, 189; exports of, 267; *see* Bullion; factories of, 257, 332 n.; formation of, 255, 257 n.; government control of, 470, 471; imports of, 263, 264, 464, 468; interest paid by, 385; loans to government by, 270, 466; opium trade of, 820; printed goods of, 464, 465, 640; reconstruction of, 271; restrictions on, 465; Scotch, 267; servants of, 170, 256, 467, 468, 469; tea trade of, 818, 819; union of two companies, 269; want of capital of, 270
- East India Company, Dutch, 267 n., 466, 469 n., 673; profits of, 270 n.
- East India Company, French, 466 n., 470
- East India trade, capital in, 473 n.
- Eastbourne, poor in, 764 n.
- Eastern Counties and improved implements, 502; and machinery, 795; and silk trade, 795; cloth trade in, 646; decay of industrial prosperity of, 616; migration from, 500; spinners' wages in, 655; spinning-jenny in, 654
- Eastland Company, 74, 189, 200, 219 n., 228, 234, 235, 236, 237, 238, 239, 369 n., 902, 919; and Muscovy Company, 246 n.; imports of, 236 n.; local connections of, 242, 245 n., 246 n.
- Ecclesfield, 548
- Economic doctrine, 380. *See* Political Economy
- Economists, and apprenticeship, 660; and chimney sweeps, 775, 776; and Combination Acts, 756; and Factory Acts, 750, 774, 775, 786 n., 789; and freedom for capital, 739, 740, 745; and human welfare, 746, 751 n.; and *laissez faire*, 737, 739, 740; and poor, 567, 568, 569, 572, 573, 766; and rate of interest, 385; and revenue, 883; and usury laws, 884, 885, 886; and Wages Fund, 741; classical, 740, 741, 745, 878 n.; seventeenth century, 381, 382
- Eddystone, 488
- Eden, Sir F., 166
- Edinburgh, 823 n., 831 n.; aliens in, 621; combinations in, 736 n.
- Education, adult, 750 n.; and B. Owen, 752; grants, 750 n.; movement for, 749, 750
- Edward I., 7, 25
- Edward VI., 129
- Egypt, 815
- Elbe, 228, 229
- Elgin, Lord, 870 n.
- Eliot, J., 840 n.
- Elizabeth, a codifier, 7; and aliens, 79, 80; and centralisation, 25; and corn trade, 89; and draining, 118 n., 114 n.; and Eastland merchants, 237; and Hanse merchants, 227; and Ireland, 122; and Levant Company, 250; and London, 814; and merchants of Antwerp, 227; and navy, 14; and Netherlands, 187; and new industries, 78; and patents, 288 n.; and plantations, 125; and recoinage, 130, 136; and Spanish corn supply, 237; and Spanish treasure, 2 n.; and state economy, 170, 171; and tolls at the Sound, 235 n.; and trade, 75; financial transactions of, 147, 148
- Elizabethan Era, characteristics of, 1, 20, 22, 23; commencement of modern times, 1, 5; prosperity of, 104
- Elsinore, 235 n.
- Emden, 226, 227 n., 228, 229 n.; and French trade, 682
- Emigration, 126, 845, 846, 947, 848, 755, 756, 857, 858; convict, 860; from Ireland, 848; of English artisans, 190, 231 n.; pauper, 858 n.; prohibition of, 845 n., 867; prohibitions against removed, 756; systematic, 860, 861; to Canada, 857. *See also* Convicts, Plantations
- Employer, advantages of, 499
- Employers and cloth-finishing, 511; and Factory Acts, 777; and factory hands, 778, 781, 783, 784; and felt-makers, 512; and minimum wage, 635 n.; and wages, 798 n., 799 n.; combinations of, 510; decay of small, 496; in agriculture, 544; in bad times, 50, 206, 507, 656; in cotton trade, 518, 627; in frame-work knitting trade, 513, 514; in silk trade, 518, 519; in tailoring trades, 512; new class of,

- 618; small, 635, 667, 781, 782; supervision by, 511, 512, 652 n., 792, 793. *See also* Capitalists
- Employment, *age of*, 776, 780, 787; agricultural, 557 n.; and carding machinery, 650; and cylinder printing, 639, 640, 642; and emigration, 858 n.; and fluctuations of trade, 49, 668; and wars, 669; change of, 31; choice of, limited, 30, 81; conditions of, 754 n.; conditions of, reform of, 751; division of sixteenth century, 25; effect of foreign trade on, 396; effect of power-loom on, 632 n., 638 n., 639; in cotton weaving, 634, 635; increase of, and machinery, 626; irregularity of, 666, 762, 794, 796, 797; length of, 29; loss of, and machinery, 650, 651, 654, 655, 661, 662, 794 n., 798; loss of, and wool famine, 654, 658, 662; of English artificers, 464; of poor, 46, 48; regularity of, 29, 565, 566; terms of, 37. *See also* Artisans, Children, Labourers, Wages, Women
- Encouragement of agriculture, 87; of alien settlers, 83, 84; of fishing trades, 16, 72; of industry, 75, 76, 77, 78, 494, 516, 516; of Irish agriculture, 589, 590; of linen trade, 520; of shipping, 16, 73, 483, 484, 485, 486
- Enclosure Acts, 555 n., 558 n., 711, 713, 725
- Enclosure, advantages of, 387, 552, 558, 712; and depopulation, 88 n., 101 n., 102, 555
- Enclosure for cattle breeding and tillage, 110, 551, 711, 713; and labourers, 564, 713, 714; and tithes, 561 n., 562; and wool supply, 644; expense of, 560, 561, 711, 728 n.; methods of, 553; social effects of, 553, 713
- Enclosure for sheep-farming, 45, 88 n., 101, 102, 103, 897, 898; and riots, 102 n., 118 n.; cessation of, 98, 101
- Engels, F., 781, 807
- England, advance of, in eighteenth century, 601, 603 n., 610, 928 f.; and colonies, 343, 344, 882, 885; *see also* Colonies, Plantations; and democratic administration, 885, 886; and expansion, 336 f.; and Industrial Revolution, 617; and machinery, 609; and native races; *see* Native Races; and power, 876; and precious metals, 141; and recent developments, 875, 876; and Spanish silver, 2, 165; as a staple, 472; as a workshop, 494; attitude towards Ireland, 881, 882; *see also* Ireland; attitude towards Scotland, 881, 882; change in character of, 688, 729, 738; characteristics of rule of, 883; commercial supremacy of, 678; contrast with the Roman Empire, 883, 884, 885; economic future of, 870; effect of Irish policy on, 378, 379; exports of, 83 n., 213 n., 931; French attempt to ruin, 670 f.; historic sense in, 881; imports of, 225 n.; imitation of Dutch by, 206, 208; imitation of France by, 207; imports into, value of, 931; industrial supremacy of, 674, 677, 679; maritime superiority of, 672, 673, 675, 680; *see* Navigation Acts; national policy of, 7, 13; prosperity of, 869; respect for human life in, 882, 883; Spanish attempt to ruin, 225, 237, 238; standard of comfort in, 104, 855 n., 874, 880; statistics of progress of, 929 f.; wealth of, 673 n.
- Engrossers, *see* Corn dealers, Wool
- Ensigns, 366
- Enterprise, 815
- Enumerated commodities, 472
- Equitable Assurance Society, 493 n.
- Erskine, Lord, 321 n.
- Essex, 507; aliens in, 80; drainage in, 844; Earl of, 64 n., 124; enclosures in, 552 n.; price of provisions in, 707; workhouses in, 574
- Estate management, 109. *See also* Tillage
- Evangelical revival, 749
- Exchanges, 141, 148 n., 163 n., 164, 703 n., 827; and balance of trade, 400; and inconvertible paper, 699, 700, 701; and note issue, 702 n.; report on, 177 n.
- Exchequer, closing of the, 420
- Exchequer Bills, 420, 441, 442, 452, 696
- Excise, 186 n., 208, 289, 308, 425, 426, 427; and Sir R. Walpole, 429, 430; on salt, 309
- Exeter, 25, 312 n., 436 n., 505 n., 646; and re-coinage, 133 n., 135 n.; banks of, 452; cloth trade of, 232 n.; Merchant Adventurers of, 243; workhouse in, 574
- Exploration, 74
- Exports, 83 n., 213 n.
- Extensive culture, 548

- Faber, Dr, 541 n.
- Factories, advantages of, 792, 793 ; and railways, 813 ; and steam power, 627 ; children in, 628, 629, 630 ; condition of, 778 f. ; effect of reduction of hours, 789, 790 ; growth of, 792, 793, 794 ; hand loom, 792 n. ; hours in, 776, 780, 781, 782, 785, 787, 788, 789 ; inspection of, 631, 777 n., 787, 802 ; labour in, 626 ; model, 802 n. ; *see also* Owen, Robert ; morals of, 781, 783 n., 801 n. ; power-loom, 792 n. ; sanitation of, 801 n. ; shifts in, 786, 787 ; social effects of, 616
- Factory Acts, 608, 628 n., 630, 631, 776, 787, 788, 789 ; and mines, 805 ; and Robert Owen, 763, 764 ; and wages, 774, 775, 785 n. ; evasions of, 630, 777, 788, 789 ; objections to, 774, 775. *See also* Inspectors
- Factories, Merchant, 219, 224, 226, 228, 251, 257, 266 n., 278, 281
- Faggots, 319
- Falkirk, 418
- Famine, *see* Corn, Scarcity, Ireland
- Fan-makers, 464
- Ferdinando, A., 326
- Farmers, and tithe, 561 n. ; capitalist, 543, 544, 844 ; occupations of, 722 ; prosperity of, 546. *See also* Agriculture
- Farmers, small, and enclosing, 560, 561 ; and Poor Law, 560 ; disadvantages of, 542 n., 543, 544 ; disappearance of, 558, 559 ; hard lot of, 565 n.
- Farming, in the plantations, 345 ; speculative character of, 727, 728, 730, 731
- Federation, 600, 870 n.
- Felt-makers, 512 ; Company, 512 ; supervision of, 515 n.
- Fencing, *see* Enclosure
- Fens, drainage of, 112 f. ; *see* Drainage ; geese from, 539
- Few, T., 272 n.
- Ffanshawe, T., 175 n.
- Fielden, J., 635 n.
- Finance, Commonwealth, 178, 179, 186, 424, 425 ; Dutch, 421 n., 422 n. ; expedients of Whig, 420 f. ; new system of, 4, 419 f. ; royal, 147, 176, 178, 419, 420, 424, 425. *See also* Bank of England, National Debt, Revenue, Sinking Fund, Taxation
- Financial Reform, 835 f. *See* Peel, Sir R., Pitt, W., Walpole
- Finland, 883
- Fire Insurance, *see* Insurance
- Fire of London, 817
- Firmin, 578 n.
- Fish Days, aims of, 67, 69, 69 ; Burlleigh's diet on, 72 n. ; dispensations of, 68 n. ; economy of, 72 ; increase of, 69 ; observance of, 68, 72 n.
- Fish, salt, 68 n.
- Fishing boats, 67 n.
- Fishing trade, 15, 124, 146 n., 201 n., 209 n. ; and poor, 578 n. ; and seamen, 67 n., 483 ; bounties on, 410, 483, 484 ; companies for promoting, 483 ; condition of, 71 n., 483 ; Dutch, 483, 484 ; encouragement of, 72 ; European, 67, 68 n., 71 n., 124, 483, 484 ; Irish encouragement of, 591 ; off Newfoundland, 124, 481 ; plantation, 481 ; Scotch, 418, 456
- Fitch, 250 n.
- FitzAllwyn, H., 816 n.
- Fitzherbert, 110, 555
- Five Nations, 588
- Flanders, 67, 232 n., 248 n., 515 n. ; leases in, 107 n.
- Flax, 237 n., 369, 870 n.
- Flax mills, 779
- Fleet prison, 191, 192
- Fleetwood, 166
- Fleming, Sir T., 116
- Flemings, 67 n.
- Fletcher, Governor of New York, 271, 272 n.
- Fletchers, 305 n.
- Florence, weaving trade in, 498 n.
- Florida, 125, 840 n.
- Fluidity of Labour, *see* Artificers, Statute of, Settlement
- Flying shuttle, 657, 795 n., 502 ; objections to, 502, 503 n.
- Foo-chow-foo, 821
- Food supply, 675, 677, 690, 729, 730, 731, 742, 841, 843, 859, 869 ; and colonies, 859, 862 ; and poor, 709 n. ; and riots, 704 ; civic, 6 ; deficiency in, 704, 705, 706, 707, 708, 709 ; during Napoleonic wars, 684, 685 n., 686 ; efforts to secure, 724. *See also* Agriculture, Corn Laws
- Forbes, Sir W., 455
- Fordyce, Mr, 451
- Forest of Dean, 65, 523
- Forestalling, *see* Corn dealers
- Forests, *see* Timber
- Fort Albany, 281
- Forth, 814
- Fortrey, S., 383, 387
- Fox, C. J., 471, 595 n.
- Fox, G., 41 n., 44
- Frame rents, 664, 665, 667

- Framework Knitters**, and truck, 664 n., 667; Company of, 663; distress of, 662; sweating of, 663, 664, 666, 667; wages of, 663 n., 666
- Framework knitting trade**, capitalists in, 513; deterioration of quality in, 664, 665; disputes in, 514; export of frames prohibited, 513 n.; history of, 513; inventions in, 663 n.; migration of, 514; over-production in, 665
- France**, 7, 13, 194, 378, 391, 867; and Canada, 279 f.; *see* Hudson's Bay Company; and continental system, 684 f.; and English coal, 247, 248 n.; and English East India Company, 467; and English industry, 676, 677; and Navigation Acts, 474 n.; and neutral trading, 671 n.; and Treaty of Versailles, 673; and tolls at the Sound, 235 n.; and United States, 669, 670, 674, 680, 681, 868; and West Indies, 279, 479; attack on English trade, 683; canals of, 532; capital of, and national development, 58 n.; colonies of, 479, 681; colonial trade of, 679 n.; commercial treaty with, 602; cotton manufacture of, 775; credit in, 450; economic policy of, 405; imitation of, 207, 208; King of, 144 n.; legislation of, 409 n.; loss through Huguenot emigration, 329 n.; navy of, 173 n.; Petty's opinion of, 391; productive system of, 676, 677; recent policy of, 879; shipping of, 674, 679 n., 680; trade in war time, 682; trade negotiations with, 461
- France**, trade of, and Tories, 600, 602, 603; with American plantations, 481, 482; with England, 186, 187, 243, 244, 458; with England prohibited, 414, 458, 462, 463; with England, results of, 392; with Turkey, 251, 252, 253
- France**, war with, 670 f.; Whig jealousy of, 406, 458. *See also* Colbert
- Frankfort**, 224, 400 n., 856 n.; weaving trade of, 234
- Franklin**, 868
- Frederick the Great**, 670
- Freedom**, economic, 286, 287. *See* *Latesses faire*
- Freeman**, Alderman, 175 n.
- Free Trade**, 405 n., 829 f., 845; and Europe, 869; and labouring classes, 880; failure of, in United States, 867, 868. *See* Corn Laws, repeal of, Navigation Acts, Tariff, Trade
- French immigrants**, *see* Huguenots
- French in Canada**, 862
- Friendly Societies**, 733 n., 734, 761 n., 830; and combinations, 735; and settlement, 755; in Newcastle, 735 n.; membership of, 735 n.
- Frieze**, Irish, 368 n., 377 n.
- Frome**, 646, 667 n.
- Fuel**, *see* Coal, Timber
- Fuller**, T., 500
- Fuller's earth**, 504 n.
- Fulling mills**, 615, 620
- Funds**, *see* National Debt
- Fur trade**, 279, 280, 283, 856 n.
- Fustians**, 622 n.
- Galt**, J., 857
- Galway**, 335, 366
- Gambia**, 332 n.
- Gambling in stocks**, 447, 448, 449
- Ganging**, 803 n.
- Gardening**, 84, 545 n.
- Gardiner**, S. R., 193
- Gardner**, R., 528 n.
- Geese**, 539
- General Order**, 773
- General Report on Enclosures**, 560 n.
- Geneva**, 155
- Genoa**, 411; Bank of, 419 n.
- George III.**, and farming, 552
- Georges**, Ferdinando, 278 n.
- Georgia**, 349 n.
- Gerbier**, B., 411 n.
- Germans**, 58, 79; and re-coinage, 129; and salt manufacture, 77; as armourers, 58 n.; as miners, 59
- Germany**, 880; and Poles, 882; English trade with, 227, 228, 229; mining in, 165; recent policy of, 879
- Gibson**, Bishop, 477 n.
- Gig mills**, 295 n., 297 n., 661
- Gilbert**, Mr T., 578, 771 n.
- Gilbert**, Sir H., 122, 124, 125, 332 n.
- Gilbert's Act**, 578, 719
- Gild merchant of Newcastle**, 247, 248
- Gilda**, *see* Craft gilda
- Gild system**, 497 n.
- Gilpin**, G., 228
- Gisborne**, Prebendary, 770 n., 803 n.
- Gladstone**, Mr, 837, 839, 841 n., 865, 866
- Glasgow**, 454, 489; and steam power, 627; cholera in, 808; cotton weavers of, 736; crisis in, 452; growth of, 809 n.; linen trade in, 331 n.; poor relief in, 806 n.; power-looms in, 632
- Glass manufacture**, 56, 76, 78, 84, 294 n., 321, 518, 583 n., 617 n.

- Glastonbury, 79, 80 n.
 Gloucester, 82, 507 n., 646; and re-coinage, 133 n.; workhouse in, 574
 Gloucestershire, 510; and assessment of wages, 639 n.; carding machines in, 651; cloth trade of, 231, 658; clothiers in, 50; gig mills in, 661; hand-loom weavers in, 650; iron trade in, 525; machinery in, 749; power-loom in, 799; trade disputes in, 507
 Glover, Sir T., 304 n.
 Goa, 197 n., 261
 Godalming, 663
 Godolphin, Lord, 269
 Godwin, 750 n.
 Gold, 140 n., 274, 333 n.; and prices, 872; discoveries of, 872, 873; in crease in demand for, 872; price of, 700, 703 n.; rating of, 137 *l.*, 438, 872; re-coinage of, 438. *See also* Precious Metals
 Gold Coast, 332 n.
 Gold coins, 137 *l.*; *see also* Guineas
 Goldsmiths, 8, 142, 143, 148, 160, 164, 320, 324, 420, 440, 455, 874; and re-coinage, 132, 133; frauds by, 304
 Gold standard, 438, 439
 Gold thread, 292
 Gophor, Abdul, 266
 Gorges, Sir T., 85 n.
 Goringe, Sir G., 175 n.
 Gott, B., 657, 661
 Gottenburg, 682
 Graham, Mr., 502 n.
 Graham, Sir J., 842
 Granaries, 317, 318, 533, 544 n., 907
 Grand Junction Canal, 535
 Granaden, 769 n.
 Grasses, 550; artificial, 546
 Graunt, J., 388, 389, 390
 Graziers, 16, 87 n., 102 n., 103
 Great Yarmouth, 66, 489
 Greenland Company, 416; *see* East-land Company
 Greenland trade, 187, 212, 241 n.
 Grenville, 698 n.
 Greenwich Hospital, 487
 Gresham, Sir T., 1, 59, 130, 131 n., 145, 147 n., 148 n., 180, 224
 Groseliers, 279
 Grosseteste, R., 11
 Guardians, 578
 Guiana, 332 n.
 Guildford, 500 n.
 Guildry, 323 n.
 Guinea, 187, 272, 273, 361 n.
 Guineas, 274 n.; rating of, 438
 Gun-making, 513
 Gunpowder, 57, 60, 263, 292
 Haberdashers, 303
 Hadrian, 884
 Hagenbuck, C., 419 n.
 Hakluyt, 336
 Hale, Sir M., 573
 Hales, J., 87
 Halifax, 318 n., 616; increase of population of, 322 n.; wool supply of, 506
 Hall, Hubert, 102 n., 200 n.
 Hall, R., 666 n.
 Hamburg, 74, 147, 226, 227, 228, 229; and continental system, 683; and French trade, 682; price of tea in, 819
 Hamburg Company, *see* Merchant Adventurers
 Hampshire, clothiers of, 233; village life in, 722 n.
 Hammermen, 328 n.
 Hanway, J., 630 n.
 Hanse Merchants, 15, 74, 147, 220, 223, 224, 227, 228, 233 n.; and coal export, 248 n.; and Merchant Adventurers, 74, 223, 224, 227, 228; and naval stores, 230; and Spain, 62, 63
 Hanse Towne, and corn trade, 87 n., 91 n.; decline of, 235 n., 237
 Harbours, repair of, 66; improvement of, 487, 488
 Hardware, 25, 225, 522, 846; capitalists in, 522, 526 n.; difficulties of smelting, 523; importance of, 729; progress of, 524. *See also* Iron
 Hargreaves, J., 622
 Harman, T., 45
 Harrington, J., 412
 Harrison, Captain J., 174 n.
 Harrison, John, 489
 Harrison, W., and price of corn, 167, 500
 Hartlepool, 37
 Hartlib, S., 563
 Harvey, E., 182
 Harvie, C., 175 n.
 Hatfield, 767
 Hatfield Chase, 117
 Hata, 283, 303; manufacture of, 587
 Hawkins, Sir J., 64 n., 172, 250 n.
 Hawksley, —, 652
 Hawkwood, 2 n.
 Haworth, 646
 Haynes, H., 433, 437, 440
 Heacham, 717
 Heale, Messrs, 451
 Hearth Tax, 600 n.
 Heath, General, 332 n.

- Heath, Sir R., 419 n.
 Heathcote, 668 n.
 Heckling, 779
 Hemp, 65 n., 237 n., 485, 486
 Henrico, 339
 Henry IV., 207
 Hersford, 25; and re-coinage, 133 n.;
 poor relief in, 574
 Herefordshire, drainage in, 111, 116 n.;
 farming the poor in, 575 n.
 Herle, W., 60
 Hertfordshire, 574 n.
 Hewins, Prof., 43 n., 897
 Hickson, Mr, 792, 805
 Higham Ferrers, 40 n.
 Highs, T., 621
 Hinds, Dr, 858
 Hirst, Mr W., 618, 657 n., 661
 Hispaniola, 336 n.
 Hobbes, T., 880
 Hoby, Sir E., 298 n.
 Hochstetter, D., 59
 Holbeck, 787
 Holden, H., 158
 Holdings, 498 n., consolidation of,
 655
 Holland, 6, 7, 231 n., 391, 396, 400 n.,
 442, 867; and corn trade, 15; and
 neutral trading, 671 n.; canals of,
 532; cloth trade of, 920; decline
 of, 673, 675, 676 n.; domestic in-
 dustries in, 519 n.; English cloth
 died in, 294; finance of, 421 n.,
 422 n.; rate of interest in, 334;
 war with, 670, 674
 Holyrood, Abbot of, 323 n.
 Homer, H., 537
 Honduras, 332 n., 673
 Hong-kong, 821
 Hooghly, 257, 332 n.
 Hore, —, 272
 Horsepacks, 539 n.
 Hosiery, *see* Framework knitting
 Hospitals, 52
 Hostmen, 247, 248, 527, 528
 Houlton, Sir J., 458
 House of Commons, of Lords, *see*
 Commons, Lords
 House-painters, 504
 Housing, 807, 809; Acts, 810; and
 poor, 763 n.; by building societies,
 810; by municipalities, 809, 810
 Howlett, Mr, 650, 716 n.
 Huddersfield, 646
 Hudson's Bay, 332 n.
 Hudson's Bay Company, 821; and
 emigration, 857; and French wars,
 856; and Indians, 281, 856; at-
 tacks on, 283; Charter of, 282;
 monopoly of, 279; origin of, 279;
 princely patronage of, 280; profits
 of, 282; rivalry with the French,
 280, 281
 Huguenots, 33, 327, 495, 515; and
 calico printing, 517, 640; and
 linen trade, 519, 520, 521; and sail-
 cloth, 519; and silk trade, 516;
 assistance given to, 328; capital
 of, 329 n.; English gain from,
 330, 331; new industries started
 by, 329, 330; number of refugees,
 328 n.; settled in London, 330
 Hull, 39, 47 n.; and aliens, 81; and
 Eastland Company, 236, 238 n.,
 239, 242 n.; and re-coinage, 133 n.;
 companies in, 85, 805, 822; cord-
 wainers of, 33; fish days, 73;
 fisheries of, 484; gilds, 36; Gold-
 smiths' Company, 36; harbour of,
 489; Eastland Merchants of, 245 n.;
 Merchant Adventurers of, 245;
 merchants of, 186 n., 244; wages
 in, 40, 42; workhouse in, 574
 Human welfare, 747, 811, 876, 877,
 878, 879; and religion, 877
 Humanitarian movement, 748, 749
 Humboldt, 165
 Hume, J., 757, 758, 783
 Humphrey, W., 60
 Hunslet, 625 n.
 Hunter, Colonel, 485
 Huntingdon, 133 n., 646; riots in, 687
 Huntingdonshire, poor in, 709; spin-
 ning in, 655 n.
 Hutcheson, A., 449 n.; and National
 Debt, 423
 Huron, 857
 Huskisson, Mr, 756, 812, 835, 870 n.
 Hyde, 619
 Hyde, E., *see* Clarendon
 Hythe, 36

 Iceland, 484 n.
 Income Tax, 606, 834 n., 836, 838,
 839, 841 n.; repeal of, 835
 Independents, 184
 Index numbers, 942
 India, 250 n., 873; abolition of East
 India Company, 821; Civil Service
 of, 886; corn from, 707, 873;
 steam communication with, 815,
 817. *See also* East India Company
 Indian corn, 708 n., 847
 Indians, 883; in Canada, 281, 856
 Individualism, 595
 Industrial Revolution, 10; advan-
 tages of, 617; aggravations of,
 668 f.; and by-occupations, 721;
 and capitalists, 617, 618; and
 migration of industry, 616; and
 poor relief, 563; and population,
 704; and workers, 802; causes of,
 610, 611; changes brought about
 by, 613, 614; social effects of, 615,
 616, 617; suffering caused by, 617;
 universal importance of, 609

- Industry, and French trade, 458; and House of Commons, 404; and Manchester School, 620; and patents, 76, 77, 78, 79; and plantation trade, 471; and trusts, 876; breakdown of restrictions in, 612; breakdown of supervision, 203, 204
- Industry, capitalistic, 10, 11, 82, 507; advantages of, 499; growth of, 496, 497, 498, 510, 511, 512, 514; organisation of new trades, 517, 518, 519
- Industry, decline of, during Interregnum, 190, 192, 193 n.; deterioration of quality of, 204, 311; development of native, 75 f.
- Industry, domestic, 5, 498; advantages of, 498; and cloth finishing, 511, 512; and inventions, 663; and sanitation, 801 n.; character of, 501; children in, 628 n.; decay of, 497, 499, 518, 614, 722, 791; disadvantages of, 505, 506; independence of, 501, 502
- Industry, economic opinion concerning, 392, 393; effect of commerce on, 396, 397, 398; effect of wars on, 669, 672, 673, 689; encouragement of Irish, 591; expansion of, 618; French, 207; French attack on English, 677; Houses of, 719 n.; improved implements in, 502; lightening of fiscal burdens on, 428, 835; limitations on expansion of, 495; machinery in, 609 f.; medieval, 5; migration of, 11 n., 500, 501, 615, 627, 655; motives for regulation of, 291, 292, 293, 294; national regulation of, 5, 26; new branches of, 76, 77, 78, 82, 83, 84, 330, 331 n., 495, 515, 516, 517, 519, 520; new processes in, 295; oppression of capitalists in, 513; protection of, 25, 393, 406, 458, 463; raw materials for, 835, 836, 869, 870
- Industry, regulation of, after Restoration, 22, 309, 310, 321; after Revolution 1689, 22; by Stuarts, 20, 21, 285, 290; by Whigs, 456, 457, 458, 459; under Elizabeth, 20
- Industry, rise of captains of, 618
- Industry, supervision of, by companies, 300, 303, 304, 305; by employers, 499 n., 511, 512, 652; after Restoration, 308; by officials, 207, 296, 297, 298, 299, 300; under Privy Council, 207, 296, 297
- Industry, supremacy of English, 676, 677, 678, 679; Tory attitude towards, 600, 601; triumph of capital in, 614; Whig attitude towards, 494; Whig policy concerning, 405, 515. *See also* Aliens, Cloth, Cotton, *Laissez faire*, Linen, Machinery, Paper, Silk
- Innocents, 866
- Inspectors, 510, 802; of corn, 706 n.; of factories, 787, 788; of mines, 805; Poor Law, 773; Sanitary, 809
- Insurance, 145, 146; curiosities of, 491 n.; fire, 490, 491 n.; life, 490, 493
- Insurance, marine, 146, 489; early history of, 489 n.; in war time, 672; Lloyd's, 492, 493; rates of, 489 n., 490 n.
- Internal communication, 532 f.; Irish, 590. *See also* Canals, Railways, Roads
- Interest, breakdown of restrictions on, 8, 9; rate of, 151, 153, 209, 262 n., 394, 395; rate of, reduced, 384; rate of, conditions governing, 385. *See Usury*
- Interlopers, 10, 216, 222, 228, 229, 239, 242, 244, 261, 265, 266, 275, 286, 611; and Commonwealth, 189; in plantations, 351 n.
- Interregnum, and East India Company, 261; bankruptcy during, 191, 192, 193 n.; decay of trade during, 186, 187, 188, 189, 190, 193 n., 921 f.; finance of, 179, 180, 186; freedom of trade between Scotland and England during, 417; industry during, 190, 192; shipping during, 188, 189. *See also* Commonwealth, Cromwell, O.
- Inventions, for cloth finishing, 661; for drainage, 119 n.; for power spinning, 657; for weaving, 632; for wool-combing, 651, 652; in cloth trade, 650; in cotton trade, 620, 621, 622; in iron trade, 523, 524; in wool trade, 621 n. *See also* Carding, Cloth Trade, Cotton Trade, Cylinder printing, Dressing-frame, Employment, Flying shuttle, Fulling mills, Patents, Power-loom, Wages, Wool-combing
- Ipswich, 228 n., 330, 488; and loans, 145; and re-coinage, 133 n.; organisation of cloth trade in, 511, 512
- Ireland, 22, 23, 24, 134, 198, 346, 360, 855 n.; administrative corruption in, 408 n.; after Restoration, 367, 368, 372; agriculture in, 580, 581, 582, 847, 848, 849; and Cromwell, 348; and free

- trade, 845, 846, 847, 848, 849; and internal communication, 590; and James II., 367; and Manchester, 623 n.; and Navigation Acts, 873; and Strafford, 365, 368, 369; aulnager in, 375; Bank of, 701; cattle-breeding in, 372, 373; cloth manufacture in, 368, 369 n., 374, 375, 376, 377, 379 n., 846; cloth manufacture of, restrictions on, 369, 376; cloth manufacture in, supervision of, 296 n.; commercial disabilities of, removed, 589; competition of, with England, 414; condition of, after Union, 845, 846, 847; condition of, xv. century, 120, 121; dependence of, 843 n.; destruction of timber in, 525, 588; development of, 849; during Interregnum, 365, 366; effect of French wars on, 846, 847; effect of restrictive policy on, 878, 379, 582, 583, 586; efforts to assimilate, 881; emigrants to, 874; encouragement of agriculture in, 589, 590; encouragement of industry in, 591, 592; export of wool to, 646, 646; famine in, 832, 842, 847, 848; farming in, 847 f.; Huguenots in, 529, 530; insecurity of tenure in, 362; *laissez faire* in, 848; linen manufacture in, 330, 369, 370, 496, 520, 846; native problem in, 861; objection to machinery in, 846; Petty's opinion concerning, 390; pig iron in, 525; plantation of, 122, 123, 124, 334, 335, 364, 368; prohibition of glass manufacture in, 583 n.; reasons for planting, 334, 335
- Ireland, restrictions in, motives for, 370 f.; on cattle trade of, 372, 373, 546; on export trade of, 573, 376, 546; linen trade of, 521, 522; victualling trade of, 373
- Ireland, settlers in, 362, 363; silk manufacture in, 846; smelting in, 583; subjection of, 335; tobacco in, 292, 357; trade of, with France, 378, 414, 582 n., 591; trade of, with plantations, 474 n., 582 n., 589 n.; union with Great Britain, 591, 592, 593; victualling trade of, 373, 582; wool of, 373, 378, 495 n., 505. *See also* Strafford, Earl of
- Ireton, H., 185 n.
- Irish, deportation of, 366; native, 362, 363, 364; weavers, 794, 797
- Iron, first bridge of, 523; import of pig, from Ireland, 525, 583; import of pig, from plantations, 526; import of pig, from Sweden, 525; increase of production of, 524; invention of puddling, 524; migration of the trade, 525; smelting of, 64, 65, 523, 524; statistics of manufacture, 930; steam in manufacture of, 525; transmutation of, 58; use of rollers in manufacture, 524. *See* Mining
- Iron trade, capitalists in, 526 n., 617; in plantations, 526; supervision of, 300
- Irwell, 533
- Isle of Wight, alum in, 293 n.; house of industry in, 576 n.; poor in, 764
- Ives, Miss, 653 n.
- Ivory, 274
- Jackson, G., 245
- Jacob, A., 175 n.
- Jacob, W., 165 n.
- Jamaica, 198, 332 n., 474
- Jambee, King of, 264 n.
- James I., aims of, 881; and administrative corruption, 180; and aliens, 83; and cloth trade, 233, 234; and committee for trade, 199 n.; and drainage, 117; and East India Company, 257 n., 261; and enclosing, 98, 557; and industry, 203; and Ireland, 361; and London, 316, 317; and Navigation Acts, 210; and out-ports, 245 n.; and plantations, 342, 356, 885; and tolls at the Sound, 235 n.; policy of, 171, 172, 900, 901
- James II., 14; and Huguenots, 329; and Ireland, 367
- Jamestown, 338 n.
- Japan, 258
- Jefferson, T., 867, 868 n.
- Jehangir, 266 n.
- Jenkinson, A., 250
- Jennies, *see* Spinning-jenny
- Jesuits, 341
- Jevons, Prof. Stanley, 870 n.
- Jews, and Charles II., 327; and Cromwell, 326; and Parliamentary party, 325; and plantation trade, 360 n.; hostility to, 326; lines of trade open to, 327; naturalisation of, 254; Petty's opinion of, 386; Spanish, 335, 326. *See also* Marranos
- John IV., 197 n.
- Johnson, J., 228 n.
- Johnson, S., 607
- Johnson, T., 632 n.

- Joint-stock Companies**, xvii. century, 215, 249, 255, 256, 272, 279, 284, 518, 874; xix. century, facilities for forming, 816, 817; for banking, 824; for railways, 821 f.; limited liability of, 817
Jones, Paul, 494 n.
Joplin, Mr., 824 n.
Journeyman, 82, 109; abandonment of statutory regulation of, 641; in calico printing, 640, 641, 642 n.
Jubilee, 861
Julian, 884
Justices of the Peace, after Restoration, 203, 205; and alehouses, 802 n.; and allowances, 656, 718; and clerk of the market, 95; and cloth trade, 311 n., 510; and corn, 88, 97 n., 545, 706 n.; and emigration, 346 n.; and Factory Acts, 631 n.; and fish days, 72 n.; and friendly societies, 735; and local administration, 20, 21, 53, 105 n., 112; and poor relief, 46, 48, 50, 52, 578, 768, 769, 770; and prices, 137, 170; and re-coinage, 132, 134 n.; and regulation of wages, 37, 38, 39, 40, 42, 43, 509; and regulation of wages, xviii. century, 635, 636, 637, 639; and roads, 535; and scarcity orders, 93; functions of, 105, 112; importance of, 53, 112; in Berkshire, 656, 718; in Devonshire, 48; in Norfolk, 48
Kaffirs, 853
Kay, J., 502, 621 n., 625 n., 632 n., 650 n.
Keswick, 59
Keighley, 646
Kemp, J., 498
Kendal, 646; machine spinning in, 654
Kent, 27, 32 n., 507, 923; aliens in, 84; clothiers of, 233; enclosures in, 552 n.; iron trade, 65; wood from, 819
Kettering, 655
Kidd, Captain, 408
Kidderminster, carpet weaving in, 805 n.; cloth trade in, 646; factories in, 781 n.; strike in, 761
Kidnapping for plantations, 349
Kilkenny, 830 n., 366
Killingrew, Sir W., 420, 439
Killingworth, 812
King, Lord, 703 n.
King's Lynn, 46
Kingston-on-Thames, 68 n.
Kinsale, 874
Labouchere, Mr., 832
Labour, employment for, 391, 392, 393; importance of, 494; in colonies, 879, 880; in Europe, 879, 880; in United States, 879, 880; rate, 765; welfare of, 877, 878, 880, 881
Labourers, and by-employments, 665; and rise in prices, 169; condition of, in xviii. century, 564, 565; Elizabethan attitude towards, 568; for plantations, 347, 349; idleness of, 566; in plantations, 350; migration of, 557 n.; unemployed, 7
Labourers, agricultural, 29; and allowances, 638 n., 718, 719, 720, 721; and bank restriction, 700; and by-occupations, 721, 722; and enclosure, 557, 558, 718, 714, 715; and poor relief, 569; condition of, 107, 108; degradation of, 765, 766, 770 n.; distress of, 687; habits of, 722 n.; in Norfolk, 803 n.; in Northumberland, 803 n.; standard of living of, 855 n.; training of, 80; wages of, 833 n., 716, 717
Labourers Friend Society, 713 n.
Lace making, 84, 831 n.; *see* *Frame-work knitting*
Ladrona, 820 n.
Lagos, 832 n.
Laird, Messrs, 832
Laisses faire, 12, 19, 205, 214, 880, 601; advantages of, 688; and apprenticeship, 641, 659, 660; and artisans, 612; and Charles L., 18; and combination laws, 784; and emigration, 756; and handloom weavers, 790; and House of Commons, 635 n., 636, 637, 638, 739; and Ireland, 849; and power, 876; and wool-combing, 652; era of, 609 f.; exponents of, 737, 738; in colonial policy, 850; in commerce, 829 f., 838, 840; in commerce, wisdom of, 869; reaction from, 747, 748, 790, 806, 865, 866; reaction from, and railways, 822; reaction from, in Ireland, 848, 849
Lambe, S., 442
Lancashire, calico printing in, 640; cotton trade of, 622, 623 n., 624; employers in, 618; linen trade in, 369 n.; mule in, 653 n.; out-door relief in, 765 n.; riots in, 625; weavers of, 635, 636; workhouse in, 575
Lancaster, and re-coinage, 123 n.; and slave trade, 477
Land, Australian, 647, 648, 861

- Land, as a basis for credit, 452 n.; as an investment, 110, 111, 342; drainage of, 111, 112-119; management of, 109; taxation of, 426
- Land Bank, 421, 452
- Land Tax, 430, 431, 541 n., 604, 834 n.
- Landed interest, 160, 386, 412 n., 457, 465, 495, 839; and absenteeism, 104, 105; and agricultural improvements, 110, 111, 542, 543; and artisans, 762; and Bank of England, 421; and capitalists, 111, 607, 843, 874; and Corn Bounty Act, 541; and Corn Laws, 724, 725, 726, 728, 730, 731; and discoveries of gold, 873; and discoveries of silver, 169; and export of wool, 605; and factory reform, 608, 802; and fall in prices, 873; and French wars, 727, 728; and internal communication, 538, 539; and Irish competition, 372, 580, 582; and iron smelting, 526 n.; and local government, 111, 112, 203; and plantations, 119, 120; and poor, 766 n.; and railways, 814; and re-coinage, 542 n.; and rents, 12, 111; and steam ships, 815; and tariff reform, 837 n.; attack on, 837 n., 840 f.; decline in importance of, 729; depression of, 844, 845, 873; depression of Irish, 815; in Virginia, 855; legislation in favour of, 886, 887; prosperity of, 104, 105; taxation of, 841 n.; *see also* Land Tax; Tory policy towards, 698. *See also* Justices
- Landlords, and tenants, 107; Irish, 121. *See* Landed interest
- Langhew, 82
- Langton, B., 607
- Las Casas, B. de, 476
- Latten, 78
- Laud, Archbishop, 909; aims of, 881; and patents, 288
- Launceston, 133 n.
- Law, John, 450
- Lawrie, Governor, 359 n.
- Lead, mining, 8 n., 60, 803 n.; surveying of, 299
- Leases, 107 n.
- Leather manufacture, 304
- Lechdale, 533
- Lechford, T., 340 n.
- Lee, Mr W., 76 n., 610
- Leeds, 813 n.; banking in, 824; cloth trade in, 646; combinations in, 682 n.; machinery in, 650; objections to machinery in, 625 n.; power-loom in, 798; shearing frames in, 661; strike in, 760
- Leicester, 25, 551; and re-coinage, 133 n., 135 n.; fish days, 72 n.; framework knitting in, 514, 663; poor in, 47 n.; Earl of, 58
- Leicestershire, and enclosures, 102, 557; framework knitting in, 665; linen trade in, 369 n.; poor in, 766 n.
- Leigure, Sir S., 175 n.
- Leipsic, 856 n.
- Leland, 500
- Lennox, Duke of, 297
- Lenthall, Sir John, 191
- Lenthall, W., 182, 183 n.
- Leominster, carding machinery in, 650
- Leonard, Miss E. M., 38 n., 44
- Letterkenny, 590 n.
- Levant Company, 148 n., 189, 200, 250, 251, 252, 253, 254, 464 n.; and cotton trade, 623 n.; criticism of, 253; incorporated, 75
- Levant trade, 197
- Levi, Professor, 812
- Lewis, Sir I. F., 773 n.
- Lewis, M., 419 n.
- Licences, corn export, 85, 87; for cloth export, 228 n., 233; for corn export, 92, 98; from Napoleon, [685]
- Lichfield, 25
- Life annuities, 493 n.
- Life insurance, *see* Insurance
- Light-houses, 488
- Lilburn, J., 117, 185 n.
- Limerick, 367, 369 n., 374
- Limited liability, 274 n., 817
- Lincoln, 133
- Lincoln, Earl of, and drainage, 113 n.
- Lincolnshire, 113; and fish days, 72 n.; drainage in, 115, 116, 117 n.; wages in, 40, 509 n.; workhouse in, 575 n.
- Lindsay, P., 529
- Linen, burying in, 393 n.; Dutch, 676 n.; export of, 521, 846; import of, 459 n.
- Linen manufacture, 82, 237 n., 329, 330, 519; and bounty system, 409; and new inventions, 625 n.; and poor, 573; conditions in, 779; encouragement of, 516, 520, 521; establishment of, 496, 519; in England, 369 n., 519 n.; in Ireland, 369, 370, 496, 520, 522; in Scotland, 520, 521
- Linen yarn in cotton manufacture, 517, 624
- Linlithgowshire, 600
- Lisbon, 682
- Lisburn, 329 n., 330 n.

- Littlington, 769 n.
 Liverpool, 505 n.; and slave trade, 477; banking in, 824; railway, 812
 Liverpool, Lord, 438, 823 n.
 Llanidloes, 763 n.
 Lloyd, E., 492
 Lloyd's Coffee House, 492
 Lloyd's List, 492
 Loans, 144 n., 145, 146, 147, 148, 151, 152; in anticipation of revenue, 9, 419, 420; to Government by East India Company, 268, 270, 466 n.; to princes, 8, 147, 420 n.
 Local Government Board, 773 n., 809
 Locke, J., 319 n., 380, 381, 885; and coinage, 436; and poor relief, 573; opinions of, concerning interest, 894; opinions of, on taxation, 426, 641 n.
 Lombe, Sir T., 519 n.
 London, 225, 847, 890, 437, aliens in, 33 n., 79 n., 80, 81, 321, 825; and Eastern trade, 75; and fire insurance, 490; and fish days, 72; and free trade, 829, 830; and Hanse merchants, 223, 227; and joint-stock companies, 249; and life insurance, 490, 491 n.; and plantation of Ulster, 362; and poor, 47, 48; and press-gang, 488 n.; and re-coinage, 131, 132; and slave trade, 477; apprenticeship in, 30, 31 n., 34 n., 126; as a financial centre, 148, 159, 160, 450, 873; Assurance Corporation, 491, 492; banking in, 148, 150, 824; bricks for, 305 n.; building regulations for, 316, 317; calico printing in, 640; cloth finishing in, 611; combinations in, 736 n.; commercial pre-eminence of, 249; companies and patentees, 305 n.; companies and royal officials, 320; condition of, under Stuarts, 313, 314, 315, 316; corn supply of, 51, 86, 97, 318, 544 n.; decay of trade in, 923, 927; felt-makers in, 512; food supply of, 315, 316, 317, 532; framework knitters in, 513, 514, 663; fuel supply of, 319, 627, 528 n.; goldsmiths of, 142; *see* Goldsmiths; government of, 320; growth of, 501; growth of, forbidden by proclamation, 314, 315; growth of, predicted, 391; Huguenots in, 330; importance of, 312; increase of shipping at, 213 n.; industrial freedom in, 324 n.; Jews in, 326; loans from city of, 147, 148; merchant companies, 223, 242, 249; merchants of, and American plantations, 126, 337, 842, 846, 847; Merchant Taylors, 83; orphans of, 151, 152 n., 154 n.; overcrowding in, 846; plague in, 315, 316; political power of, 31, 160, 161, 313; potteries in, 64; rebuilding of, 324, 849 n.; riot of weavers in, 507; silk weaving in, 519; soap companies in, 806, 807; statistics of, 388; steamship companies, 317, suburbs of, 322; supervision by companies in, 35 n., 304; surveyor of coal in, 301 n.; tailors of, 512, 513; upholsterers, 36 n.; wages in, 38 n., 40, 41, 43; Walpole's aims regarding, 430; water supply of, 315 n.; weavers of, 466; work-houses of, 576 n.
 London and Westminster Bank, 824
 Londonderry, 362
 Long Acre, 830
 Long Island, 832 n.
 Long Parliament, 181; and Ireland, 365, 366; corruption of, 177; finance of, 178, 179, 420, 425; inefficiency of, 178
 Longitude, discovery of, 489
 Lopez, R., 825 n.
 Lords, House of, and Merchant Adventurers, 230; and Ireland, 372
 Lords Commissioners for Plantations, *see* Commissioners
 Lotteries, 883, 696; for harbours, 66; government, 443
 Lovell, T., 114 n.
 Lowndes, W., 435
 Lubeck, 683
 Luddites, 662, 663 n., 690
 Lumber, *see* Naval Stores, Timber
 Lynn, colliers of, 527 n.; workhouse in, 574
 Lytton, Sir E. B., 839
 Macarthur, Capt., 647-649
 Macarthur, Miss E. A., 39 n., 40 n., 41 n., 43, 923
 Macchiavelli, 2 n.
 Macclesfield, 795
 McCulloch, J. R., 756, 757 n., 758
 Machinery, adoption of, in cloth trade, 649-662; and artisans, 614, 615; and capital, 691; and cost of production, 640, 650, 651, 657, 663 n.; and employment, 626; and factories, 616; and hand-loom weaving, 791; and steam power, 626, 627; and wages, 794 n.; and wages fund, 741, 742; attempt to suppress, 652; effect of, in cotton

- trade, 624; effect of, on the product, 642; export of forbidden, 513; for carding, 621; for cloth finishing, 661; for roller spinning, 621; for silk throwing, 519; for wool combing, 651; importance of, 609; in calico printing, 639, 640; in worsted manufacture, 651; introduction of, 610, 620; limitation of, 800; meaning of, 613; objection to, 795 n.; objection to, in Ireland, 846 n.; prohibition of, 295, 613; riots against, 622 n., 625, 650, 654, 661, 662, 663 n., 795
- Mackworth, Sir H., 449; and poor relief, 574
- Madder, 504 n.
- Madras, 257, 332 n.
- Magdeburg, 97
- Maidstone, 84
- Maine, 353
- Maize, 708
- Majors-General, 179, 205
- Malt, 289
- Maltsters' Society, 735 n.
- Malthus, 737, 858; and allotments, 715 n.; and poor, 743; effect of doctrines of, 745; followers of, 744; theory of, 742 f.
- Malyne, G., 160 n.; and banking, 148; and exchanges, 164
- Manchester, 83, 813 n., 869 n., 507 n.; and Factory Acts, 630; and steam looms, 632 n.; and steam power, 627; calico printers in, 642 n.; canals to, 532, 534; cholera in, 808; cotton trade of, 622, 623; education in, 752 n.; factories in, 628; growth of, 809 n.; housing in, 807; population of, 807; power looms in, 632; railway from, 812; silk trade in, 795
- Manchester School, 496, 619, 620; criticism of, 738; relation to Adam Smith, 595 n.
- Mandeville, Lord, 901
- Manley, T., 384
- Mansell, Sir R., 172
- Mansfield, 44, 896
- Manufacturer, early meaning of the term, 510 n.
- Manufacturers and paupers, 766 n.
- Manufactures and increase of poor, 677, 678; *see* Industry
- Manures, 645
- Marous Aurelius, 884
- Marine Insurance, *see* Insurance
- Market Harborough, 646
- Markham, 645 n.
- Maryland, 211 n., 212 n., 213 n., 332 n., 340 n., 341
- Marl, 545 n.
- Marranos, 325-327
- Marseilles, 252 n.
- Mary, Queen, 147
- Massons' Society, 735 n.
- Massachusetts, 340, 353, 585; and wages, 44
- Massie, J., 577, 929
- Masts, 485, 486
- Medway, improvement of, 533
- Melbourne, Lord, 759
- Memel, 856 n.
- Menzies, M., 529
- Mercantile marine, *see* Shipping
- Mercantile system, 12, 16, 18, 23; and Whigs, 19; *see also* Whigs; abandonment of, 829, 843, 865, 866; break-up of the, 583 f.; economists' attack on, 593-596; success of, 601 [401
- Mercantilists, 177, 380 n., 394, 395, Merchant Adventurers, 10, 73, 128 n., 134 n., 200, 216, 218-227, 232, 294, 353 n., 916, 919; and cloth manufacture, 232, 233; and German trade, 228, 229; and Newcastle Company, 248; attacks on, 229, 230-232; charter abrogated, 233; critics of, 230 n.; during Interregnum, 189 and n.; fines of, 231, 232; local connections of, 244-246; monopoly of, 228, 229, 231 n., 233, 240; of Exeter, 243, 244; of Newcastle, 246, 248, 249; renewal of charter, 234; rules for purchasing cloth, 231 n.; supporters of, 230 n.; transference of factory, 74
- Merchants, and rise in prices, 169; as landowners, 106, 342. *See* Capitalists, Commerce, Companies, Trade
- Merino sheep, 646, 647
- Mersey, 534
- Methuen Treaty, 459-461, 503; *see also* Portugal
- Methwin, P., 498 n.
- Methwold, 197 n.
- Mexico, 8, 165, 474, 823
- Middleburg, 229
- Middlesex, 575 n.; Wages Assessments, 40 n., 41-43, 866
- Middleton, Sir T., 175 n.
- Middle Passage, 477, 854
- Milan Decree, 683
- Mildmay, Sir T., 76, 81
- Miles, Mr, 649, 650
- Milford Haven, 489
- Mill, James, 737
- Mill, John Stuart, 746, 751 n., 858, 862

- Millas, T., 223
 Mills, *see* Factories
 Milton, J., 183
 Milton, Lord, 644 n.
 Minehead, 806 n.
 Mineral and Battery Company, 60
 Miners, German, 59
 Miners, habits of, 804 n.; remuneration of, 803, 804; wages of, 805
 Mines, 8; Acts, 805; inspection of, 805, 806; silver, 3 n., 61, 165; steam-power in, 627; women and children in, 804, 805
 Mining, and ordnance, 59 n., 60; Companies for, 59, 60; development of native, 58, 59; in plantations, 124, 125, 333 n., 334 n., 352; in the North, 59; in Somersetshire, 60; Spanish, 58 n., 61. *See also* Coal, Copper, Lead, Silver
 Minorca, 673
 Mint, 127, 128; and Burleigh, 56; during re-coining of 1696, 436
 Modyford, Sir T., 198 n.
 Mogul, 266
 Molasses Act, 458 n., 482
 Monasteries, and drainage, 118; and poor, 45
 Money, 23, 217 n., 903; amassing of, 177; fall in value of, 4; increased importance of, 1, 4; investment of, 8; opinion concerning, 8, 161, 164; purchasing power of, 163, 164, 167 n.; sines of war, 2. *See also* Capital
 Moneyed Interest, *see* Capitalists
 Monmouth, 25
 Monopolies, 288 n.; for State reasons, 293; objections to, 286; royal, 290, 291 n.; violation of a natural right, 287. *See* Patents
 Monopoly, of East India Company, 255; of Merchant Adventurers, 228, 229, 231 n., 233; of Muscovy Company, 240; of tobacco, 241
 Monson, Sir William, 74
 Montague, C., 436, 441
 Montgomery, Earl of, 332 n.
 Montreal, 852 n.
 Montrose, 454
 Montserrat, 198 n.
 Moore, Adam, 718 n.
 Moore, Rev. J., 553 n.
 Moore, P., 641
 Mordaunt, Col., 621
 Morea, 272
 Mory, R. B., 212 n.
 Mosing Mills, 295 n.
 Moultrie's Hill, 331 n.
 Mountjoy, Lord, 293 n.
 Moyegh, 863
 Mugeridge, Mr., 666, 667
 Mulberry trees, 546 n.
 Mule, 622, 653 n.
 Mun, Sir T., 175 n., 360, 457
 Municipalities, *see* Towns
 Municipal Reform Act, 607
 Munster, 335; plantations of, 122
 Muscovy, loans to, 144 n.; trade to, 187. *See also* Russia
 Muscovy Merchants, 75, 238-241, 246 n., 416; and North-west Passage, 260; joint-stock trading of, 255 n.; monopoly of, 240, 241
 Muslin trade, English, 623
 Nail-making, 522, 526 n., 565 n.
 Nantes, 366; Revocation of the Edict of, 328, 329
 Nantwich, 25
 Napier, Lord, 820
 Napoleon, and continental system, 232, 682, 683, 684, 685; and English trade, 617; and the East, 815; economic ideas of, 684
 Narva, 239
 National Debt, 420, 449 n., 606; amount of, 333; charge on, 984; conversion of, 424, 430, 823 n.; growth of, 696, 697; objections to, 423; projects for repayment of, 423, 424; reduction of, 696, 697; unfunded, 696
 National regulation, and ecomopolitanism, 871
 National Society, 749 n.
 Nationalisation, 25
 Nationalities, rise of, 5
 Nations, economic policies of different, 7
 Native Races, 853, 854, 856, 881, 883
 Natural Economy, 8
 Natural Liberty, 229 n.
 Naturalisation, 254, 329 n.
 Naval Stores, 15, 64, 65, 230, 235, 236, 669; supply of, from plantations, 485, 486; Spanish, 67 n., 287, 238 n.
 Navigation Acts, 15, 16, 73, 209, 210, 211, 212, 213, 235 n., 236 n., 327, 474, 494, 670, 868 n.; and American shipping, 673 n.; and Burleigh, 71; and Colonies, eighteenth century, 831, 832; and cotton trade, 625 n.; and Cromwell, 360; and injury to Dutch, 675 n.; and Ireland, 843, 876, 580; and plantations, 843, 854, 472; effect of, 249, 358, 359, 360, 361, 479, 480, 483, 830; evasions of, 482; non-observance

- of, 859, 860 n.; relaxation of, 603, 830, 831, 832; repeal of, 832, 856; repeal of, effect of, 838; Spanish, 69 n.
- Navy, 4, 18, 179 n., 180; additions to, 175; and Bursleigh, 56, 63, 64; and Charles I., 172; and James I., 172; and mercantile marine, 16; a national ambition, 14; condition of, 172, 178 and n.; French, 173 n.; Spanish, 62, nn.
- Needham, G., 181 n.
- Needle manufacture, 83, 84, 295
- Negroes, and freedom, 655; in United States, 683; legal position of, 478; numbers of, 477; treatment of, 477, 478. *See* Slave Trade
- Netherlands, *see* Holland
- Neufville, 460
- Neutral trading, 297, 670, 671, 673, 674, 680, 681, 682, 683, 686
- Nevada, 872
- Nevis, 198 n.
- Newberry, —, 250 n.
- Newbold, Mr., 490 n.
- New Brunswick, 853 n.
- Newcastle, 800 n., 844 n., 861 n.; and re-coinage, 133 n.; bankers of, 452; banks of, 694; coal trade of, 247, 805 n., 819, 527, 530, 531; companies in, 805, 528 n.; corn supply of, 247; craft guilds of, 36; Eastland merchants of, 246; Friendly Societies in, 785; guild merchants of, 247, 248; merchants of, 244; Merchant Adventurers of, 246; poor in, 575 n. *See also* Hostmen
- New drapery, 296
- New England, 332 n., 339, 840, 859, 860, 860; agriculture in, 548; and Cromwell, 198; and glove trade, 476; character of settlement of, 354, 855; effect of Navigation Acts on, 479; French trade of, 414, 415; government of, 353; illicit trade of, 481, 482; iron works of, 626; local government in, 855; possible competitor with England, 414; revolt of, 686; trade of, 472
- Newfoundland, 124, 331, 332 n., 481, 482, 673
- New Hampshire, 485
- New Harmony, 753
- Newhaven, Conn., 841, 672
- New Jersey, 296 n., 341, 853, 855 n., 859
- New Lanark, 751, 752, 776, 790, 802 n.
- New South Wales, 850; convicts in, 860 n.; sheep-farming in, 647-649
- Newspapers, economic effect of, 875
- Newton, Sir I., 436, 437; and rating of coins, 438
- New View of Society, 752
- New York, 199, 212 n., 281, 332 n., 859, 854; pirates of, 271, 272
- New Zealand, 860, 879; responsible government in, 862
- Nicholls, Sir G., 767, 773 n.
- Nicholson, Professor, 878 n.
- Nicholson, Mr., 514
- Ningpo, 821
- Non-Intercourse Act, 686
- Norden, J., 106
- Norfolk, 112, 925; and corn, 86; cloth trade in, 646 n.; ganging in, 803 n.; labourers of, 717 n.; spinning in, 654 n.; riots in, 687; workhouse in, 575
- Norfolk Island, 860
- Normandy, 800 n.
- North, Lord, 589, 605
- North America, 863, 871
- North-East Passage, 259 n.
- North of England, 525
- North-West Company, 857
- North-West Passage, 259, 260, 283
- Northampton, 25; and corn export, 86; and fish days, 72; and re-coinage, 133 n.; carding machinery in, 650
- Northamptonshire, and enclosures, 102; poor in, 764; workhouses in, 574
- Northumberland, agricultural labourers in, 803; mines in, 59
- Norway, 187, 212 n.
- Norwich, 27, 31 n., 33, 34, 204 n., 436 n., 646, 925; and alien refugees, 78-82; and poor, 48; and re-coinage, 133 n.; cloth trade of, 374 n., 465, 466; companies in, 305; craft guilds of, 36; manufactures of, 501 n.; strike at, 609; wool supply of, 606; workhouse in, 574
- Nottingham, combinations in, 514 n.; framework knitting in, 514, 663, 664; and re-coinage, 133 n.; spinning mill at, 621
- Nottinghamshire, framework knitting in, 513; and stocking-frame, 77 n.; poor in, 767; wages in, 40 n.
- Nova Scotia, 332 n., 351, 853 n.
- Nuremberg, 224 n., 225 n., 228; corn supply of, 97
- Oastler, R., 777
- Officials, 296 f.; *see* Administration, Aulnager, Clerk of the Market,

- Commissioners, Industry, Inspectors, Justices
 Officials of East India Company, *see* East India Company
 Offley, 549
 Oil, monopoly of, 288
 Oldham, allowances in, 638
 One Pound Notes, 453, 823, 825
 Onslow, Mr., 660
 Open fields, 556, 557; *see* Common-fields
 Opium, 820, 821
 Optional clause, 454
 Orbiston, 753
 Orders in Council, 682, 683, 686
 Ordnance, 12, 15, 56, 57, 59, 60
 Ormonde, Duke of, 370 n., 372, 373, 374 n.
 Ormuz, 250 n.
 Orphans, 151 n., 152 n., 154 n., 245 n.
 Osborne, E., 250
 Ostend, 366
 Ottery St Mary, 654
 Outdoor Relief, 575, 579, 719, 769 n., 770 n.; forms of, 763 f.; at Southwell, 767; limitation of, 771, 773; *see* Workhouse Test; prohibitory order, 773. *See also* Allowances
 Outports, 199 n., 246, 249; trade of, 242, 245
 Over, 770 n.
 Overbury, 723 n.
 Overseers, *see* Poor Relief
 Owen, R., 751-753, 776, 777, 785, 789, 790, 800, 802 n.
 Oxford, 31 n.; and re-coinage, 133 n.
 Oxfordshire, and dearth, 101 n.; cloth trade of, 231
 Pacific Steam Navigation Company, 818
 Painshill, 546 n.
 Painswick, 646
 Painter, Sir Paul, 278 n.
 Paisley, 331
 Palatines, 349 n., 485; in Ireland, 520 n.
 Paper, 288 n., 459 n.
 Paper making, 84, 331, 518
 Paper mill, 723 n.
 Paper money, *see* Bank Notes
 Papillon, T., 458
 Papplewick, 627
 Parishes, and employment of poor, 764; and Gilbert's Act, 771 n.; and poor relief, 48, 52, 563, 564, 568, 767 n.; union of, for poor relief, 578, 772
 Parish workhouses, 773; *see also* Workhouses
 Parliament, and industrial companies, 821; and Ireland, 371, 379; and plantations, 843; and the administration, 406, 407; as arbiter of economic life, 403, 405; Irish, 375, 379 n.; Irish, and industry, 589; Irish, and union, 591, 592; regulation of industry by, 309, 310, 324, 456 *et seq.* *See* Commons, Lords, House of
 Parma, Duchess of, 226
 Parnell, Sir H., 836
 Pasture farming, *see* Enclosure, and Sheep-farming
 Patentees, 20, 180, 205; agents of, 288 n.; and cloth trade, 96; and corn trade, 96; for ale houses, 303 n.; for aliens, 81; for draining marshes, 119 n.; for dredging machine, 78; for glass, 76; for gold and silver thread, 298; for ovens, 78; for salt, 77; for saltpetre, 78, 292; for searching buff and chamois leather, 304 n.; for soap, 78, 306, 307; for starch, 78; for sugar refining, 77; for tin, 299; for vinegar, 79; for wool, 298 n.
 Patents, 21, 58, 59, 76, 77, 78, 409; abuse of, 78, 79; as means of revenue, 288 and n.; for alum, 298; for hiring out chairs, 303 n.; for import of bullion, 293; for mining, 60; for sulphur, 60, 61; for new arts, 294; for planting in Ireland, 364; for registering insurance policies, 490; for saltpetre, 60, 61; objections to, 287, 288; revoked by James I., 247 n.; unpopularity of, 307, 308
 Paterson, W., 420
 Paul, Sir G., 714 n.
 Paul, L., 621, 650
 Pedlars, 286
 Peel, family of, 619
 Peel, Mr Robert, 640
 Peel, Sir R., elder, 630, 662, 776
 Peel, Sir R., younger, 703, 825, 833, 838, 839, 842, 867; and banking, 825, 826, 828; and sliding scale, 731 n.
 Penal Laws, 367
 Peninsular and Oriental Steamship Company, 817
 Penn, W., 332 n., 333 n.
 Pennsylvania, 199, 201, 332 n., 341, 485
 Pepper, 256 n., 259, 261 n.
 Pequot tribe, 340
 Percival, Dr, 628, 629 n., 807
Periculum sortis, 386
 Permanent Annuities, *see* Bank of England

- Persia, 75, 250, 258
 Perth, 418
 Peru, 8, 166, 867
 Petty, Dorothy, 491 n.
 Petty, Lord Henry, 524
 Petty, Sir W., 184 n., 316, 319, 381, 382 n., 383, 385, 387, 388, 390, 391
 Philadelphia, 349 n.
 Philanthropy, 749; and education, 749, 750; and Malthus, 744 n., 745, 749 n. *See also* Children, Poor, Slave trade
 Philanthropic reforms, 748 n.
 Philanthropists and factory reform, 775
 Philip II., 227, 333; and refugees, 79 n.; commercial schemes of, 225, 226
 Philippines, 673
 Philip, Rev. J., 853
 Phillips, F., 437 n.
 Phillips, G., 660
 Physiocrats, 380 n., 602
 Picardy, aliens from, 330 n.
 Picardy Place, 521
 Picketing, 760 n.
 Pilgrim Fathers, 339, 353
 Pindar, Sir P., 175 n., 419 n.
 Pin-makers, 25
 Piracy, 66, 69, 70; in Eastern seas, 266; in Eastern seas by English colonists, 271, 272; Mediterranean, 251
 Pirates, 494 n.; Algerian, 173, 174, 188, 189, 487 n.; and coal trade, 627; Chinese, 820 n.; Dunkirk, 178; Madagascar, 408; Spanish, 189 n.; Turkish, 189 n., 197
 Pisa, 489 n.
 Pitt, *see* Chatham, Earl of
 Pitt, W., 463, 595 n., 836, 839, 868; and Bank of England, 692; and East India Company, 471; and national debt, 606, 696, 697; and Tory policy, 602; and Union with Ireland, 646; and United States, 674; and wages, 41 n.; French treaty of, 602, 603; taxation reforms of, 604 n., 605, 606
 Place, F., 757-759, 762
 Plague, 314, 315, 316, 390
 Plantations, 119-126, 187, 331; and Charles I., 909; and Charles II., 198, 199, 315; and Earl of Chatham, 699, 600; and Cromwell, 198 and n., 348; and East India trade, 359 n.; and export of pig iron, 526; and Hudson's Bay Company, 281; and Irish trade, 689 n.; and James II., 198; and naval stores, 236, 485, 486; and Navigation Acts, 209 n., 211, 343 n., 359, 360, 472 f., 479, 480, 483; and opposition to Spain, 336; and slave trade, 476 f.; and Whig rule, 413, 414, 472, 586, 587; as an outlet for population, 337; capital invested in, 342; character of the settlements, 345; character of the emigrants to, 338, 344-348; companies in, 352-353; condition of servants in, 350; convicts sent to, 348; council of, 198; development of, 351; economic grievances of, 586, 587; effect of Declaration of Independence, 668; federation of, 340, 600; French trade of, 481-483; government of, 343 and n., 353, 354; *see also* Appendix, 909 f.; hardware manufacture prohibited, 526; illicit trade of with India, 271, 272; interlopers in, 351 n.; list of, 332; Lords Commissioners for; *see* Appendix, 900; manufacture of hats in, 587; natives in, 339, 340 and note; national advantage of, 343, 344; negroes for, 352; objections to, 333; proprietors in, 198 n., 351, 354; reasons for undertaking, 333, 334, 337, 339, 341, 342; regulation of trade of, 472, 481; religious element in, 338 n., 339-341; restrictions on emigration, 345 n., 386 n.; revolt of the American, 584-588; security of tenure in, 361; supply of labour for, 347, 348, 349; taxation of, 354; toleration in, 341; Tory attitude towards, 598, 599; trade with, 361 n. *See also* Navigation Acts, Maryland, Virginia, New England, West Indies
 Plenty, policy of, 843
 Ploughing, 548, 549
 Plymouth, 350 n.; and loans, 145; workhouse in, 574
 Plymouth, Mass., 340
 Plymouth Company, 351
 Pooecke, 369 n.
Poena conventionalis, 153
 Poland, 234
 Poleroon, 257
 Political Economy, and Adam Smith, 593, 594; as a science, 594 n., 597; eighteenth century, 593; function of, 740; limitations of, 878; name, 382; seventeenth century, 380, 381, 386, 593
 Political Lent, *see* Fish Days
 Pollexfen, Sir H., 290 n.
 Pombal, Marquis of, 460 n., 602
 Poor, and allotments, 714 n.; and coinage, 130; and corn supply, 51, 92, 98; and education, 750 n.; and fen draining, 115; and food

- supply, 709 n.; and fluctuations in trade, 49, 50, 572; and Houses of Industry, 576 n., 719 n.; *see* Workhouses; and manufactures, 562 and n., 577, 578, 768 n.; and plantations, 846, 847, 859 n.; and private beneficence, 52, 248 n.; and squatting, 567-569, 570 n., 576; and Tories, 607; children of the, apprenticing of, 52, 488; food of, 166 n.; housing of, 763 n., 766 n., 802, 806 n.; idleness of, 566; increase of, 45; number of, 572; riots of, 764 n.; stock for, 46, 578 n.; settlement of, 48 n., 564 n., 570, 571, 754; vagrants, 45, 47-49, 205; wages raised, 96 n. *See also* Allowances, Apprentices, Children, Outdoor Relief, Parishes, Settlement, Workhouses
- Poor Law, Elizabethan, 29, 46, 47, 770; Board, 773; Commission, 771, 772
- Poor Laws, 46, 47, 49, 570, 576, 578, 579, 772
- Poor Rates, 46, 52, 560, 562, 570 n., 608 n., 688, 769 n.; and rents, 763 n.; and spinners, 656 n.; and wages, 766 n.; and workhouse test, 576, 577; at Southwell, 767; Cholesbury, 767; statistics of, 572, 577, 763, 935
- Poor Relief, administration of, 46, 48, 49, 51, 573; administration of, defects in, 767-769, 776; after Restoration, 205, 206, 563, 570; and Gilbert's Act, 578, 579; and labour rate, 764; and private bills, 562, 579; by allowances, 560, 718, 719, 765; by farming out, 575, 578, 629 n., 769 n.; by parish employment, 764, 770 n.; civic, 44, 47, 48; creation of guardians for, 578; Defoe's criticisms of, 566 n.; disorganisation of, during Civil War, 570; during Commonwealth, 573; eighteenth century, 562 f., 763 f.; experiments in, 573, 574; general order for, 773; nationalised, 45-47
- Poor Relief, overseers of, 43, 52, 754, 763 n., 768, 769, 772 n.; and Gilbert's Act, 579; and justices, 769, 770; and workhouse test, 576; character of, 577; salaried, 768 n.
- Poor Relief, parochial administration of, 564; reform of administration of, 767, 771-774; schemes for, 572, 375; roundsmen system of, 764; under Privy Council, 49-52; unions for, 772; workhouses for, 574, 575
- Popham, Sir J., 116
- Popple, W., 652 n.
- Population, and allowances, 765; and emigration, 856, 859; distribution of, 936; doctrine of, 742, 743; increase of, 91 n., 337 n., 845, 704, 705, 748; increase of town, 807; economic opinion concerning, 887, 890, 893; in Ireland, 845, 847; statistics of, 935
- Port Elizabeth, 653
- Porter, 590
- Portlough, 868
- Portsmouth, 91 n.
- Portugal, 396; and continental system, 683; and India, 2, 469 n.; and neutral trading, 671; and opium trade, 620; and plantation trade, 486; and trade with the East, 267 n.; cloth manufacture in, 459, 460 n.; English trade with, 195, 197, 459, 461, 462; trade with, decline of, 602; territory obtained from, 197; treaty with, 197 n.; *see also* Methuen Treaty
- Post, 871
- Potatoes, 709; in Ireland, 847
- Potter, W., 19 n.
- Pottery manufacture, 84, 231 n., 535; conditions in, 802
- Pound, 826 n.
- Povey, C., 184 n.
- Powell, J., 819 n.
- Power, Mr., 778, 784
- Power-loom, and allowances, 638; and wages, 799; effect of, 632 n.; in cloth trade, 798; in cotton trade, 794, 797; in silk trade, 795; introduction of, 632 n., 639, 791; invention of, 632; social effects of, *see* Weaver, cotton and handloom, Employment
- Power, mechanical, 609; national, 893, 456, 843, 866, 876, 877; national, in Europe, 879
- Pownall, Governor, 665, 723
- Poynings' Law, 599 n.
- Precious Metals, 3; economic opinion concerning, 392; free export of, 200. *See also* Gold, Silver
- Preston, 646
- Preston (Sussex), 576
- Prices, 100 n., 109, 151 n., 164, 166, 203, 218, 677, 690, 691, 706 n., 707, 711 n., 725, 727, 825, 827; and gold discoveries, 872, 873; and inconvertible paper, 699, 701, 708; and re-coinage, 128 n., 137; and rents, 105 n.; and silver-using countries, 873; and wages, 941; difficulty of interpreting, 938 f.; effect of taxation on, 425; fall in,

- 878; lists of, 786 n.; of agricultural produce, 556 n.; of corn, 87 n., 88, 89, 91, 101, 559; of provisions, 636; of wool, 103, 169 n., 289 n., 557, 644 n., 645; opinion concerning, 161, 163
- Prices, regulation of, 41, 51, 92-95, 97, 205; by companies, 220
- Prices, rise in, 160-162, 164, 166, 167, 178; effect of, 169, 170
- Prince Edward Island, 857
- Printers (Times), 757 n.
- Printing on Cloth, 295 n.
- Private bills, *see* Turnpikes, Poor
- Private Interests, 595, 811, 878; consideration for, 18; disregard of, 17
- Privy Council, 20, 29, 38 n., 879; and alien settlers, 83; and Committee for Trade, 176 n., 200; and corn trade, 51, 86, 97, 98; and drainage, 115 n.; and enclosures, 102; and Plantations, 343 n.; and poor, 48, 49, 563, 767, 771; and scarcity orders, 92; and unemployed, 50; and wages, 41 n., 44; and wool supply, 103; decline in powers of, 203; importance of, 53
- Proclamations, 20, 321 n.; and wages, 87 n.; oorn, 89
- Protection, against Irish competition, 582; and Manchester School, 619, 620; and weavers, 795 n.; European adherence to, 869; of agriculture, 540; of industry, 495 and n., 515, 516; under Elizabeth, 26. *See* Corn Duties, Corn Laws, Industry, Taxes
- Protectorate, *see* Cromwell
- Prunellos, 894 n.
- Prussia, 671
- Prussian Company, *see* Eastland Company
- Public Health Act, 809
- Public welfare, and private interests, 17; and democracy, 19; judges of, 18
- Pucklechurch, 654
- Pudding, 524
- Pudsey, 564
- Pumping engine, 529
- Puritanism, 220, and usury, 154-156; and colonisation, 339, and commercial morality, 246
- Pynnar, Captain, 363
- Quality, *see* Industry
- Quebec, 862
- Queens' College, 65 n.
- Quicksilver, 165
- Quakers, 341, 848 n.
- Quenny, E., 526
- Quesnay, F., 677
- Radcliffe, W., 627 n.
- Radicals, 762; and colonies, 851; and Corn Laws, 840
- Radiason, P., 279
- Railway Acts, 822
- Railways, advantages of, 812, 813; and American development, 814; and English farming, 814; and factories, 813; building of, 812; building of, and exchanges, 827; capital of, 826; Commission, 822; effect of, on employment, 626 n.; extension of, 826; Liverpool and Manchester, 812, 813; profits of, 813; rates, 812, 822; regulation of, 821, 822; speculation in, 826, 829; Stockton and Darlington, 812
- Raleigh, Sir W., 1, 125, 299, 336 n.
- Ramegate, 489
- Ranke, L. v., 193
- Rath Raile, 330 n.
- Reading, 133 n., 507 n., 718; poor in, 573 n.
- Receiver General of Customs, 407 n.
- Reciprocity, 831
- Re-coinage, *see* Coinage
- Red River, 857
- Regulation, breakdown of, 205, 206; breakdown of, in commerce, 284; by Parliament, 19, 403 f.; Elizabethan, 19, 20, 25; of bullion supply, 177; of children's work, 629; *see* Factory Acts; of commerce, 18, 201, 214, 611; of corn trade, 85 f.; *see* Corn Trade; of industry, 18, 25-37, 201, 203; *see also* Industry, supervision of; of labour, 27; of trade, 219; of wages, 37-44; of wages, abandonment of, 638, 639; of wool trade, 103; opinion concerning, 229 n.; Stuart, 19, 21, 285, 286; unpopularity of, 21
- Religion, 877
- Renfrew, 831 n.
- Rents, 107 n., 110, 399; and cost of production, 168 n.; and diminishing return, 727; and discoveries of silver, 169; and national prosperity, 386, 387; and rates, 763 n.; and Whigs, 541; by competition, 12; Irish, 364, 848, 849; rack, 542 n.; rise in, 105, 106 n., 728
- Resources, national, 4
- Restoration, 193; and administration, 202, 203, 206; economic changes after, 21, 202, 205, 206; expansion during, 198, 199; revival of trade at, 195-197
- Restriction, Bank. *See* Suspension of cash payments

- Restrictions, English objection to, 286; on individuals, 16; on private persons, 17; *see also* Regulation
- Resumption of cash payments, 703, 799
- Revenue, 208 n., 407 n., 934; and the land, 112; *see* Land Tax; and tariff reform, 837, 898; collection of, 9, 56, 407 n., 419, 420, 874; deficit in, 836; economic opinion concerning, 382, 383, 401; frauds in connection with, 180 n.; from coal trade, 319; from corn trade, 85, 98; from patents, 288, 289; from royal estates, 4, 170, 410; inadequacy of, 4, 170, 194, 202; of Charles I., 289; of Charles II., 194, 202, 919; sources of, 883, 886; Tory attitude towards, 457
- Revolution, change in economic methods after 1689, 456; control of taxation obtained at, 410; economic importance of, 22, 408
- Rhode Island, 841
- Rhodesia, 821
- Ricardo, 727 n., 737, 738, 746
- Riccart, farmer, 557
- Rice, 472, 474 n., 708, 830
- Rich, Sir R., 273
- Richelieu, 173 n., 207
- Richmond, 25, 330; calico printing at, 517
- Riots. *See* Machinery
- Ripon, Earl of, 835, 861 n.
- Boads, and cost of carriage, 539; condition of, 535, 536, 537; improvement in, 538, 539, 540; Irish, 590 n.; parish work on, 764; repair of, 536; surveyors of, 535 and n.
- Roberts, Lewis, 623
- Robinson, F. J. *See* Ripon
- Robinson, Henry, 411 n.
- Roch, Lady, 366 n.
- Rochdale, 646
- Rodburgh, 749 n.
- Roe, T., 235 n., 266 n., 313, 335 n.
- Roebuck, 524
- Rogers, J. E. T., 105 n., 166; and price of wool, 103
- Roman Empire and English Empire, 883, 884, 885
- Romans, 3 n.
- Romney Marsh, 112, 505
- Root-crops, 546, 550, 551
- Roscher, 165
- Rose, G., 635 n., 734
- Rotherfield, 667 n.
- Rouen, 71
- Roundsmen, 764
- Rovers of the sea, 820 n.
- Royal Bank of Scotland, 418 n., 454, 455
- Royal Exchange Assurance Corporation, 491
- Royal Lustring Company, 519 n.
- Royal Mail Steam Packet Co., 817
- Runcorn, 584
- Rupert, Prince, 274; to Hudson Bay Company, 280
- Rupert's Land, 857
- Russel, Sir W., 85, 116, 175
- Russia, 867, 880; and alien elements, 882; and France, 685; and neutral trading, 670, 671 n.; recent policy of, 879. *See also* Muscovy
- Russian Company, *see* Muscovy Merchants
- Rutland, 40 n.
- Rye, 856 n.; orphans of, 152
- Ryewick, Peace of, 281, 332
- S., W., 163, 168
- Sadler, M. T., 608, 777
- Saddlers, 804
- Sail-cloth, 18, 82, 830, 519, 846
- St Albans, and re-coinage, 183 n.; companies in, 86 n.
- St David's, Bishop of, 561
- St Eustatius, 673
- St Helena, 832 n.
- St Ives, 489
- St Malo, 866
- Salisbury, 87 n., 646; and re-coinage, 183 n.; clothworkers of, 233 n.
- Sallee, 174; *see* Algiers
- Salmasius, 157
- Salt, 77, 78 n., 298 n., 299, 809, 310, 868 n., 459 n., 843 n.; and canals, 535; taxes on, 834 n.
- Saltpetre, 57, 60 and n., 61, 78, 263, 290, 291, 292; Spanish, 62
- Sands, Mr, 290 n.
- Sandwich and alien settlers, 82, 83
- Sandys, Sir E., 228 n., 230 n.
- Sanitation, 801 n.; absence of, 806; improvement of, 809
- Savage, Sir T., 175 n.
- Savile, Sir H., 828
- Scanderoon, 252 n.
- Scandinavia, 234
- Scarcity, 192, 318 n.; years of, 545 n. *See* Corn, Poor, Seasons
- Schmoller, Prof., 497 n.
- Scio, 250
- Scissors grinders, 736
- Scotch, 862, 864
- Scotland, 23, 24, 105 n., 353, 360 n., 376, 393 n., 861; and coal trade, 529 n.; and corn, 86 n.; and Darien scheme, 416; and French trade, 414; and Navigation Acts, 360 n.; *see* Navigation Acts; and usury, 157; apprentices in, 80 n.; banking in, 453 f., 521, 824; bank-notes

- in, 453; bondagers in, 531; commercial crisis in, 451; condition of, under dual monarchy, 417, 418 n.; cotton weavers in, 636; effects of the Union, 418, 419; English sentiment regarding, 414; Huguenots in, 330, 331; iron trade in, 625; linen trade in, 330, 496, 520, 521; mining in, 806; new industries in, 331 n.; poor relief in, 48 n., 807 n.; salt of, 309; union of, with England, 415, 417, 418, 592; wages in, 40 n., 798; woollen trade of, 504
- Scribbling machinery, 651 n., 653 n.
- Seamen, 176, 209, 344 n.; attempt to improve conditions of, 488; difficulties of procuring, 487; impressing of, 487; protection of, 748; registration of, 487; supply of, 15, 67, 69; treatment of, 181
- Search, 86, 296, 297; breakdown of, 311. *See* Industry, supervision of
- Seasons, xvii. century, 545; xviii. century, 559. *See also* Scarcity
- Seigniorage, abolition of, 433
- Seikirk, Lord, 857
- Sellers, Miss M., 242 n., 245 n.
- Senegal, 277 n., 279
- Senior, N., 766 n., 789
- Serfs, 109 n.
- Servants, 42, 754 n.; in plantations, 849, 850; tax on, 605
- Servitors, 362, 365
- Settlement, 754, 755, 768; Act of, 570; Act of, effect of, 571; modifications in law of, 579, 755. *See* Poor
- Severn, iron bridge over, 523
- Severn valley and corn trade, 86
- Sewers, 113; *see* Commissioners
- Shaftesbury, First Earl of, 198 n.
- Shaftesbury, Seventh Earl of, 777, 785 n., 787, 790, 809; and mines, 804
- Shaftesbury, poor relief in, 574
- Shanghai, 821
- Shannon, 590; plantation near, 365
- Shaw, W. A., 233 n.
- Shaw-Lefevre, J. G., 773 n.
- Shearing frames, 625 n.; 653 n.; riots against, 661, 662
- Shearmen, 503 n., 511 n.; combinations of, 662. *See also* Cloth-finishing
- Sheep, improved breed of, 551, 644, 646; weight of, 706 n.
- Sheep-farming, 11, 99, 100, 101, 102 n., 103 n., 110, 556 n.; and absenteeism, 104 n.; decline of, 505, 644; in Australia, 646-649. *See also* Enclosure
- Sheffield, 847 n.; Cutlers' Company of, 305; cutlers of, 564; silversmiths of, 321
- Sheridan, 641
- Shields, 289; ale-houses in, 302 n.; salt in, 309
- Shillings, 136; *see also* Coinage
- Ship-building, 208 n., 673 n.; American, 485 n.; bounties on, 64, 484; iron, 832, 833; New England, 479, 480; strikes in, 758; taxes on, 834 n.
- Shipping, 14, 15, 65 n., 209 n.; and Burleigh, 64 f.; and corn trade, 87, 88, 541, 729; and East India Company, 258; and Merchant Adventurers, 229, 230; and Navigation Acts, 210, 212, 213 n., 361 n.; and plantation trade, 343, 344 n.; and slave trade, 475, 477; at Restoration, 197; British, during French wars, 493 n., 672, 674, 679, 686; captures of, 678; causes of decay, 69; condition of, under Elizabeth, 64 n., 173; employment of, 70; encouragement of, 73, 483, 485, 486; English monopoly of, 845; in Chinese waters, 820; increase of, 67 n., 73, 173 n., 176, 672; insecurity of, during Interregnum, 188, 189; insecurity of, from pirates, 174 n.; losses of Dutch, 675; of United States, 672, 673 n., 680, 681, 831, 832; repeal of protection of, 831, 832; ruin of French, 674, 679 n.; safety of, 66, 173 n., 174 n., 175, 488, 489; *see also* Convoy; statistics of, 932, 933; supremacy of British, 832; *see also* England; steam-power for, 814 f.; *see* Steam-ships. *See also* Marine Insurance
- Ship money, 176
- Shipowners, 608; grievances of, 832
- Shoemakers, 304
- Shrewsbury, 25; and re-coinage, 133 n.; cloth finishing in, 511 n.; cloth trade in, 646; craft guilds of, 86; drapers of, 304; mercers, 33; wages assessment, 43 n.
- Shrewsbury, Countess of, 45 n.
- Shropshire, development of, 500; farming the poor in, 575 n.; iron trade in, 523
- Sidmouth, Lord, 635
- Silk, and Navigation Act, 209 n.; bounties on, 516 n.; French, 459 n.; from Levant, 250; Indian, 463; mills, conditions in, 780; office for dyeing, 300; supervision of manufacture, 300, 305 n.; taxes on, 835

- Silk trade, and alien immigrants, 84, 830, 516; capitalistic organisation of, 517, 519; condition of, 795, 796; domestic, 518; in Ireland, 846; machinery in, 620; wages in, 519, 637
- Sinclair, Sir J., 419, 696 n., 711, 712, 715 n., 725, 850, 867
- Sinking Fund, 424, 696, 697, 698; *see also* National Debt
- Silver, and prices, 161, 164, 435, 473; amount obtained, 165 n.; demonetisation of, 140, 438
- Silver, discoveries of, and landed interest, 104, 111, 169; and wages, 109, 169; effect of, 8, 104, 109, 111, 161, 164, 165, 169, 170
- Silver, export of, 200; in relation to gold, *see* Coinage, rating of; mercantile view of, 177; mines, 8 n., 8, 61, 68, 833 n.; re-coinage of, 127 f., 433 f.; rise in value of, 164; supply of, 8, 141, 160, 162, 164, 165, 872. *See also* Bullion, Coinage, Mines, Mint, Precious Metals, Seigniorage
- Skerries, 488
- Skinner, T., 264 n.
- Skipton, 646
- Slaney, H., 273
- Slavery, abolition of, 751 n., 854; and sugar trade, 855. *See also* Negroes
- Slave trade, 70, 274, 275, 278, 449, 474, 475, 476, 477, 748; agitation against, 607, 608, 882; and evangelicals, 749; and factory reform, 777; extent of, 477; result of, 478
- Slubbing engine, 650
- Smelting, 523, 524, 525, 527, 615; in plantations, 526
- Smith, Adam, 16, 331, 382, 392 n., 402, 459, 471, 688; and apprenticeship, 660; and bounties, 596; and capitalists, 496; and companies, 817; and division of labour, 615; and fisheries, 484; and free intercourse, 596; and national power, 876; and Portuguese treaty, 460; and price of corn, 166; and protection, 458; and taxation, 604 n.; and wealth, 594, 595; and Whig policy, 597; followers of, 738; theory of value, 878 n.; unique importance of, 593 f., 877
- Smith, Henry, 164
- Smith, Captain John, 340 n., 358 n., 860
- Smith, J., of Deanston, 844
- Smith, Sidney, 833
- Smith, Sir T., 58, 123, 180, 836 n.; and Ireland, 123 n., 124; and re-coinage, 129
- Smithfield Club, 556 n.
- Smuggling, 410, 459, 460 n., 473, 474, 604 n.; in Napoleonic wars, 635, 686; Irish, 591; opium, 820; wool, 505
- Smyrna, 250, 252 n., 623 n.
- Soap, 78, 290; manufacture of, 806, 807
- Socialism, 877
- Society, British School, 749 n.
- Society, for bettering the Condition of the Poor, 749; for Propagation of the Gospel, 840 n.; of the Governor and Assistants of London of the new plantation of Ulster, 862
- Soho, 830
- Soldiers, 72 n.
- Somara, Lord, 408
- Somerset, 82, 507 n.; cloth trade in, 499 n.; combinations in, 508
- Somerset, Earl of, 79
- Somersetshire, 231 n., 510, 646
- Sound dues, 920. *See* Denmark
- South America, 691
- Southampton, 25, 507 n.; decline of, 75
- South Australia, 860
- South Sea Bubble, 282, 449, 616
- South Sea Company, 379; and whale fishery, 484
- South Wales, ironworks in, 525
- Southwark, 646
- Southwell, 767
- Sovereignty of the Seas, 871
- Spain, 13, 860 n., 896; alum from, 293 n.; and Cromwell, 198 n.; and Darien scheme, 416; and English ordnance, 57; and English plantations, 335, 336, 842, 843 n.; and Hanse merchants, 62; and Ireland, 335, 874 n.; and neutral trading, 671 n.; and slave trade, 275 n.; and Treaty of Versailles, 873; attack of, on English trade, 225, 237; colonies of, 681, 823; commanding position of, 2; corn supply of, 89, 90, 196 n., 236, 237; economic policy of, 61, 62, 165 n.; English trade with, 187, 188, 193 n., 242, 243, 825, 926; English trade with, after Restoration, 196; iron from, 293 n.; navigation laws of, 343; silver mines of, 165; *see also* Silver; trade with Central America, 473 n.; trade with Germany, 237, 239 n.; war with, 670; weakness of, 63 n.

- Speculation, 447, 448, 449, 875; in cotton trade, 633 n.; in farming, 545 n., 559; mining, 823
- Speenhamland, 560, 718
- Spenser, E., 365
- Spice Islands, 257
- Spices, 260, 263, 464
- Spinners, 49, 657; and cotton inventions, 626 n.; and poor rates, 656 n.; cotton, 774; effect of machinery on wool, 654, 655; riots of, 625 n.; wages of, 654 n., 655, 657 n. *See* Cotton, Linen, Wool
- Spinning, 47 n., 52, 107, 263 n., 564; and allowances, 656; and French wars, 689 n.; as a by-occupation, 656; as a trade, 657; by hand, 616, 643, 653 n., 654; by hand, decline of, 655, 718; by power, 621, 622, 650, 652, 654, 657, 661 n.; conditions of, in factories, 779, 780; distaff, 654 n.; inventions for cotton, 621, 622, 624, 632 n.; inventions for wool, 653, 657
- Spinning, loss of employment in, 654, 655; loss through decline of, 656; market, 97 n., 510
- Spinning-jennies, 603, 622, 625 n., 650 n.; in factories, 656; in wool trade, 653, 654; riots against, 654
- Spinning-wheel, 653, 654
- Spitalfields, 814, 830, 519, 795
- Spitalfields Acts, 519, 796, 846
- Sprague, Dr., 514 n.
- Spreading work, 666, 667, 796
- Spurn lighthouse, 488
- Squatters, Australian, 648; on commons, 555, 567, 568, 569; *see also* Poor
- Stade, 228, 229 n.
- Stafford, 25, 133 n.
- Staffordshire, 532
- Staleybridge, 619
- Stamford, 52, 82; and re-coinage, 133 n.
- Stamp Tax, 854
- Standard of comfort, 104, 855, 874, 880
- Stanhope, 575 n.
- Staple, merchants of the, 73, 103 n., 216, 219 n., 221, 228 n., 298, 504
- Star Chamber, Court of, 203, 557
- Starch, 78, 93 n., 288 n., 305, 709 n.; surveyor of, 305 n.
- State Interference, 849; *see* Commons, House of, Factory Acts, Ireland, *Laissez faire*, Mines, Railways
- Stationers' Company, 321 n.
- Statistics, study of, 888, 889; value of historical, 928, 937 f.
- Statute of Artificers, *see* Artificers
- Steam, 609; in iron trade, 625; power, 626, 627, 782; power and weaving, 632; social effects of, 616; traction, 812
- Steamships, advantages of, 815; companies, 817, 818; increase of, 815; introduction of, 814, 815; in Tropics, 815
- Steelyard, *see* Hanse Merchants
- Steeple Ashton, 145
- Stephenson, G., 812
- Steuart, Sir J., 595, 743
- Stint, 220, 231 n.; in framework knitting, 666
- Stinton, J., 46
- Stocking frame, 76 n.; *see* Framework knitting
- Stockport, and steam looms, 632 n.; manufacturers of, 619
- Stockton, 812
- Stourbridge Fair, 539
- Strafford, Earl of, 292, 357 n., 369, 370, 371, 843 n., 881; and Ireland, 365, 368; and Irish linen, 369, 520; and patents, 288, 289
- Strikes, 509, 736, 757, 768, 760, 794; of Scotch cotton weavers, 639; of wool combers, 652 n.
- Stuarts, 396; and expansion, 193; and human welfare, 811; and plantations, 331; economic aims of, 285; government, characteristics of, 20, 22, 23; industrial policy of, 295 f.; objections to system of, 286. *See also* James I., Charles I., Charles II., James II.
- Sturlevant, P., 294 n.
- Strutt, family of, 619, 663 n.
- Subsidies, 170 and n., 202, 407 n.
- Succession duties, 605, 834 n., 837 n., 841 n.
- Suckling, Sir J., 901
- Sudbury, 646; workhouse in, 574
- Suderman, H., 227 n.
- Suez, 815, 817; canal, 871
- Suffolk, 507, 575 n.; allowances in, 765 n.; clothiers of, 233; cloth trade, 32; justices of, 716; riots in, 687
- Suffolk, Va., 672
- Sugar, 342, 344 n., 360, 414, 472, 479, 681; and abolition of slavery, 855; beet-root, 684, 855; boiling, 331 n.; duties on, 855 n., 856 n.; refining, 77; taxes on, 834 n.
- Sulphur, 60
- Sumptuary laws, 104 and n., 392, 515, 616
- Supervision of quality, *see* Ale, Assize of Bread, Charles I., Industry

- Sunderland, 808
 Surat, 197 n., 257, 266 n., 339 n.
 Surinam, 198
 Suspension of cash payments, 458, 693, 694, 695, 702; effect of, 699, 700
 Sussex, 667 n.; allowances in, 765 n.; enclosure in, 99 n.; iron works of, 65, 500, 523, 525
 Sweden, 212 n., 439, 495, 867; and tolls at the Sound, 235; import of iron from, 525
 Switzerland, 800 n.
- Tailors, 11 n.; capitalistic organisation of, 512, 513; Trade Union of, Tallies, 441 [513]
 Tangiers, 197
 Tapestry manufacture, 201 n.
 Tar, 485, 486
 Tar Company of Sweden, 485
 Tariff, 830, 835, 870; and revenue, 837; condition of, 836 n.; reduction of, 602; to protect agriculture, 540; reform of, 835 f.; reform of, and revenue, 837, 838; preferential, 831
 Tariff reform, 856
 Taunton, 376 n.; cloth trade of, 311 n.; silk weaving in, 519
 Taverns; *see* Ale-houses
 Tavistock, 646
 Taylor, S., 554, 568
 Taxation, 160, 170, 208, 336, 387, 924; and American colonies, 587 n.; and French wars, 833, 834, 835; and Income Tax, 838, 839; and Long Parliament, 179, 183 n.; and Protectorate, 179; and Stuarts, 176-178; changes introduced by Walpole, 428-430; characteristics of Whig, 431; effect of National Debt on, 423; incidence of, 382, 383; increased importance of, 4; of landed interest, 841 n.; new sources of, 427; parliamentary control of, 410; Pitt's changes in, 604 n., 605, 606; pressure of, 833 f.; problems of post-Restoration, 425, 426; reform of, 835 f.; theories concerning, 426, 427; Tory attitude towards, 598, 600, 604, 871. *See also* Customs, Excise, Finance, Income Tax, Land Tax, National Debt, Revenue, Succession Duty
 Taxes, farming of, 9, 419, 420; farmers of the, 874
 Tea, 429, 604 n., 818, 819, 855 n.; smuggling of, 410 n.; tax on American, 588; taxes on, 834 n.
 Teasels, 504 n.
 Telegraph, 871, 875
- Temple, Sir W., 704 n.
 Tench, N., 238-241
 Tenths and fifteenths, 170, 202
 Testimonials, of labourers, 29
 Testoons, 131, 134, 135
 Tewkesbury, 663
 Textiles, importance of, 729. *See also* Cotton, Linen, Silk, Wool
 Thorpe, Mr, 182 n.
 Thread-making, 84, 331 n.
 Three-field System, survival of, 546
 Tillage, 28, 85, 88, 91, 98, 101, 103, 110; and wine trade, 71; as a trade, 11, 109; encouragement of, 4, 104; in Ireland, 304; revival of, 99-101. *See also* Agriculture
 Timber, 15, 64, 65, 235, 300, 316 n., 356, 363; as fuel, 495, 571 n.; carriage of, 533; consumption of, 60; destruction of Irish, 582, 583; duties on, 856 n.; for smelting, 526 n.; scarcity of, 294, 301 n., 523; scarcity of, for smelting, 525
 Tin, 288 n., 299, 835
 Tintern, 60
 Tithes, 561 n.
 Tiverton, 376 n., 646; wool-combing by machinery in, 651 n.
 Tobacco, 291 n., 342, 344 n., 356, 357, 414, 473, 830; duties on, 357 n., 858, 838 n.
 Tobacco-growing, in England, 357, 358 n.; in Ireland, 292, 357 n.; in Virginia, 358
 Tobacco, sale in Russia, 241
 Tobago, 673, 689
 Tolls at the Sound, 234 n., 235 n.
 Tontines, 420
 Toplis, W., 652, 657 n.
 Tories, and consumer, 601-608; and Corn Laws, 540, 724, 725, 840; and factory reform, 608; and French trade, 461; and humanitarianism, 607, 608; and industry, 456, 457, 600, 601; and landed interest, 598; and moneyed interest, 607; and Navigation Acts, 603; and plantations, 598, 599; and poor, 607, 608; and revenue, 457; and slave trade, 607; and State bank, 421; economic policy of, 208 n., 405, 598; fiscal policy of, 541, 598, 600, 604, 871; trade policy of, 597, 600, 601
 Toronto, 862
 Totnes, 646
 Town meetings, 355
 Towns, and apprenticeship, 30; and corn supply, 51, 97; and industry, 26; and loans, 145; and

- poor, 44, 47, 48; and railways, 813; as unit of regulation, 6, 8; Building Acts, 809 n.; Corporations of, 822, 807 n.; decay of, 26, 28; growth of factory, 616, 627, 704, 743, 807, 809 n.; housing in, 809, 810; mediæval, 6, 7; migration to, 571 n., 721, 722, 802, 813; revival of, 82
- Township, 855
- Trade, and Civil War, 176, 182 n., 183 n.; *see* Appendix; and James I., 900, 901; and Merchant Adventurers, 222; and Philip II., 225, 227 n., 237; and tolls, 235 n.; balance of, *see* Balance; characteristics of mediæval, 611; Commission of, 216, 236 n.; Committee of, 175, 176, 199, 200; control of, by Parliament, 407; Council of, 196, 199, 201 n.; decline of regulated, 284
- Trade, depressions of, 17 n., 507, 528 n.; after French war, 687; during French wars, 675, 682, 683, 685, 689, 690; during Interregnum, 186-190, 195, 223 f.
- Trade, economic opinion concerning foreign, 398-398; effect of War of Independence on, 669, 672, 674; encouragement of, 73; English, menaced by the Darien scheme, 416; expansion of, 74, 361 n., 617, 668, 674-677, 685, 688, 833, 838; fluctuating basis of, 578, 617, 675 n.; fluctuations of, 49, 634 n., 655; freedom of, 231 n.; freedom of internal, 286; French attack on British, 683; *see* Continental System; importance of West Indian, 478; in Elizabethan era, 73 n.; interruptions of, in war-time, 625, 686; loss of, 188, 189, 190, 204 n.; new methods of, 9, 10, 159; of outports, 242; of West of England, 188 n.; permanent Board of, 468; reciprocity of, 831; regulation of, by companies, 10, 218, 220, 221; removal of restrictions on, 602, 603, 829 f., 830; revival of, at Restoration, 195-197; Scotch, 323 n.; Tory opinion concerning, 405, 456, 600; under Stuarts, 187; unregulated, 239; well-ordered, 222, 223, 611; Whig attitude towards, 405, 457; with Africa, charters granted for, 273; with the Baltic, 228, 234, 236; with Brazil, 676; with Denmark, 234 n., 236; with France, 392, 399 n., 414, 457, 458, 461-463, 600, 602, 603; with Germany, 223, 229; with Greenland, 241 n.; with Holland, 196; in the Levant, 189; with Portugal, 195, 460-462; with Russia, 239-241; with Spain, 196, 242, 243, 325; with Sweden and Norway, 236; with the East, 197, 257, 258, 260, 271; with Turkey, 250, 251; with United States, 674, 676
- Trade-marks, 311
- Trade Unionists, prosecutions of, 759 n.
- Trade Unions, 497 n., 508, 509, 512, 642 n., 652 n., 734 n., 736 n., 760 f., 800; and standard of comfort, 880; and Radicals, 840; status of, 759, 761. *See also* Combinations
- Tramps, *see* Poor
- Transport, 811 f.; *see* Canals, Railways, Roads, Shipping, Steamships
- Treasure, 176, 177, 221, 395, 396; export of, 397; national, 398; Spanish opinion of, 61, 62. *See also* Bullion, Capital, Money
- Treaties, 913, 917, 919, 920; Aix-la-Chapelle, 476 n.; Amiens, 675 n., 681; of Ryswick, 281; of Utrecht, 223, 461, 462; of Versailles, 673; Spanish *asiento*, 475; with Algiers, Tripoli and Tunis, 197; with Denmark, 197; with France, 197; with France (1786), 602; with Holland, 197; with Portugal, 195, 197 n., 459-463, 602; with Spain, 196
- Trench, W., 488
- Trevelyan, Sir C. E., 886 n.
- Trinidad, 332 n.
- Trinity House, 230, 488
- Triple Assessment, 606
- Truck, 607, 667, 753
- Trumbull, Mr., 175
- Trusts, 875
- Tucker, Dean, 674, 755; and colonies, 603
- Tull, J., 551
- Tunis, 189
- Turkey, and Continental System, 683; trade with, 187, 250, 251; trade with, French, 251, 252
- Turkey Company, *see* Levant Company
- Turnips, 546 n., 551, 706; introduction of, 549, 550
- Turnpikes, 536
- Two-field system, survival of, 548
- Tyrone, Earl of, 334 n., 335 n., 362
- Ulm, 83
- Ulster, plantation of, 122, 123, 346, 362, 363

- Umfraville, G. d', 522 n.
- Union of Great Britain and Ireland, 591, 592, 593; effect of, 845, 846
- Union of England and Scotland, conditions of, 417, 418, 592; result of, 418
- Unions, 578; *see* Workhouses
- United States, 857; and alien elements, 882; carrying trade of, 680, 681, 686; corn trade of, 675, 707, 814, 828, 844; cotton manufacture of, 775; development of, 852 n.; effect of war on, 672, 673; English trade with, 674, 676, 686, 841; and France, 670, 674, 680, 681, 868; freedom for capital in, 875, 879, 880; and free trade, 867, 868; labour in, 879, 880; and Navigation Acts, 603, 868 n.; and negro, 883; and neutral trading, 680, 681; and protection of life, 883; railways in, 814; and raw cotton, 624; shipping of, 831, 832; *see* Shipping; steam communication with, 815, 817; trusts in, 875; war with, 686; war with, and English trade, 669, 672, 674
- Usury, 144; laws, 153, 154, 823 n.; opinion concerning, 152, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 384, 385, 886; *see also* Interest, rate of
- Utrecht, treaty of, 282, 414
- Vagrants, *see* Poor
- Vancouver, 862
- Vanderpera, E., 324 n.
- Van Diemen's Land, convicts in, 860 n.; sheep-farming in, 649
- Vattel, E. de, 671 n.
- Vaughan, B., 111
- Veud, 530, 531
- Vermuiden, C., 117
- Vinegar, 288 n., 459 n.
- Venice, 263 n., 411; Bank of, 419 n.; corn supply of, 97 n.; trade of, 69 n.; trade of, with England, 74
- Verney, Lady, 182 n.
- Victoria, Queen, 861
- Villages, decline of, 813; factory, 723; life in, 721, 722; migration from, 722. *See also* Industry
- Vintners' Company, 290 n., 305 n.
- Violet, T., 190, 411
- Virginia, 125, 332 n., 336, 351, 414, 875, 885; capital invested in, 342; character of settlements in, 355; Company, 125, 337, 352; emigrants, 338 n.; exports to, 213 n.; government of, 352, 353, 356 n.; local government in, 355; and Navigation Acts, 211, 212 n., 343 n., 359, 360 n.; religious services in, 338 n.; royal policy concerning, 342; servants in, 349
- Vos, Cornelius de, 298 n.
- Wade, A., 60
- Wage-earners, 427, 518; and capitalists, 878; cloth finishers as, 512; combinations of, 508; in cotton trade, 622 n., 627, 638; framework knitters as, 513; increase of, 507; spinners as, 511, tailors as, 512, 513; welfare of, 876, 877
- Wages, and allowances, 638, 718, 719, 720, 765, 765 n., 766; and arbitration, 634, 636; and Industrial Revolution, 616, 617; and poor rates, 766 n.; and power-loom, 791, 794, 799 n.; and prices, 939, 940; and silver discoveries, 169, 170; and banking, 627 n.; and combinations, 734, 741, 758; and corn, 716 n., 717 n.; and employers, 799 n.; and Factory Acts, 774, 775, 785, 786 n.
- Wages, assessment of, 7, 87 n., 88, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 509, 563, 569 n., 639 n., 716, 887 f.; after Restoration, 205; in Scotland, 638, 639
- Wages Fund, 740, 741
- Wages, in Yorkshire, 795; minimum and cotton weavers, 635, 636, 637, 638, 639; piece-work for weavers, 506; price lists of, 794, 796; of agricultural labourers, 633 n., 716, 717, 718, 719; of calico printers, 641; of cloth weavers, 657, 658, 798, 799 n.; of cotton weavers, 638, 634, 636, 639, 639 n., 798, 799 n.; of factory weavers, 798; of frame-work knitters, 668 n., 666; of linen weavers, 794; of miners, 629 n., 805 n.; of silk weavers, 637, 795, 796; *see also* Spitalfields Acts; of spinners, 510, 511, 657 n.; raised by Proclamation, 96; rise of, 107; variation in, 41; winter and summer, 41
- Wacrons, 536, 539 n., 818; tax on, 605
- Waghorn, Lieut., 815
- Wagstaffe, Mr., 490 n.
- Wakefield, E. G., 501 n., 646, 858, 859, 860, 861, 862; influence of, 648 n.
- Wales, 32 n., 133; farming the poor in, 675; mines in, 32
- Walloons, 83, 79, 116, 234 n., 296, 374 n.
- Walpole, Sir R., 177 n.; and warehousing system, 429, 430; finance

- of, 424, 428, 429, 430, 431 n., 604, 835; industrial policy of, 494; sinking fund, 697
- Walter, of Henley, 11
- Waltham Cross, 46
- War, and agriculture, 711 f., 727, 728; and circulating medium, 692 n.; and cotton trade, 684; and disorganisation of trade, 655; and English credit, 673 n., 692 f.; and food supply, 675, 684, 685 n., 690, 705; and French trade, 679; and Hudson Bay Company, 856; and industry, 501; and National Debt, 696, 697, 838; and Spanish trade, 680; change in character of, 1, 2; depression after Napoleonic, 687, 688, 689; French and English shipping, 845; French and taxation, 605, 606, 695 f.; Napoleonic, 680, 682 f.; Revolutionary, 674; with Holland, 670; with Spain, 670; with United States, 686, 687
- War of Independence, 625, 669, 670; and English trade, 625, 669, 672, 674; and shipping, 672; result of, 673, 674
- Wars, French, effect of, on Ireland, 846, 847
- Warehousing, 429, 830
- Warwick, and loans, 145; and re-coinage, 183 n.; fish days, 73; wages in, 40
- Warwickshire, and enclosure, 102, 925; workhouse in, 575 n.
- Washington, G., 672
- Waterford, 830 n., 862 n., 866
- Water-frame, 621
- Waterhouse, Capt., 647
- Watt, J., 610, 626
- Watts, Sir J., 836 n.
- Waymouth, Mr G., 259
- Wealth, 898; and power, 594, 595, 597; as subject of economics, 593, 594, 595; economic opinion concerning, 392; factors of national, 386, 387
- Wealth of Nations, 593, 597, 615
- Weavers, 82 n., 49, 83, 96 n., 108; agricultural occupations of, 665; and allotments, 667 n.; and apprenticeship, 659; and Corn Laws, 795 n., 841; and factories, 792, 798; and fluctuations of trade, 232, 507, 800 n.; and flying shuttle, 502; handloom, condition of, 790 f.; and power loom, 632 and n.; and purchase of wool, 506; as wage-earners, 507 n.; combinations of, 508; corporation of, 805 n.; cloth, wages of, 86 n., 657, 658, 798; continental, 800 n.; cottage, 792, 800
- Weavers, cotton, 623 n.; and allowances, 638; and combinations, 736; and wages assessments, 635-637; effect of new inventions on, 627, 628 n., 632 n., 633 and n.; in Scotland, 638; misery of, 635-636; wages of, 633, 634, 797; demand for, 625
- Weavers, dishonesty of, 652 n., 792, 793, 801; foreign, 79; habits of, 629, 782 n., 792 n., 793, 801; idling of, 666 n.; Irish, 379 n., 794, 797, 799; linen, condition of, 794; migration of, 501 n., 722; riot of, 507 n.; Scotch, 323 n., 797, 800 n., 801 n.; strike of, 509; silk, 795; silk, wages of, 637, 795, 796; wages of, 38, 40, 170, 506, 507, 789, 800, 894 n.; West of England, 32 n., 799 n.
- Weaving, 263 n.; cotton, and machinery, 797; by power, 791; steam power in, 632 n.; woollen, and machinery, 798. *See also* Power-loom
- Webb, Mr S., 735 n., 736
- Webb, Dr, 769 n.
- Wedgwood, J., 535
- Weights and Measures, 7, 94-96
- Weights, for coins, 139 {205
- Wellington, 25
- Wells, Norfolk, 469
- Welshford, 646
- Westhoughton, 632
- West Indies, 165, 198 n., 335 n., 844 n., 856, 414, 853, 856 n., 857, 868 n.; abolition of slavery in, 854, 855; and Navigation Acts, 860, 479, 881; and slave trade, 278, 279, 474, 475; development of, 342; French, 679; importance of, 473; Irish sent to, 366; rum trade of, 582 n.; servants in, 350; trade of, 474; trade of, with the States, 674 n.
- West of England, and machinery, 653; and open trade, 243, 244; and supply of wool, 505; apprenticeship in, 658 n.; capitalists in, 618; cloth finishing in, 661 n., 662 n.; cloth trade of, 232, 244, 500 n., 503, 510, 778, 795 n.; cloth trade of, with Spain, 188 n.; declining trade of, 658; distress in, 799; flying shuttle in, 503 n.; migration from, 375, 376, 502; opposition to machinery in, 662; power loom in, 799 n.; power spinning in, 657; silk mills in, 780 n.
- Weston Subedge, 554 n.
- Wexford, 361
- Whale Fishery, 241, 272, 449, 448

- Wheeler, J., 229 n.
- Whigs, and Adam Smith, 596, 597; and agriculture, 540, 541, 724; and Bank of England, 412, 421; and cloth trade, 503, 505; and rents, 541; and union of Scotland and England, 415; anti-French policy of, 414, 415, 458; colonial policy of, 413, 414, 472, 598; contrasted with Tories, 597 f.; economic policy of the, 208 n., 405, 406, 600; efficiency under, 19, 22; industrial policy of, 457, 458, 540, 640, 870; result of policy of, 22, 601
- Whitacre, 175
- Whitaker, E., 407 n.
- Whitbread, Mr., 41, 718
- Whitefield, Rev. G., 742 n.
- Whitehaven, 489
- Whitehead, Mr., 635 n.
- Whitney, 624 n.
- Whitworth, R., 534 n.
- Whyte, Sir T., 145
- Wilberforce, Mr., 607
- Wigan, 650
- William III., revenue of, 427 n.
- Williams, Col., 783
- Williams, R., 340 n., 341
- Williamson, 184 n.
- Willoughby, Sir H., 240
- Willoughby, Lord, 198 n., 360
- Wilson, Rowland, 273
- Wiltshire, 32, 507, 510; and allowances, 765 n.; and assessment of wages, 41 n., 639 n.; clothiers of, 233; cloth trade of, 86 n., 231, 658; enclosure in, 101; gig-mills in, 661; objections to machinery in, 658; workhouse in, 575 n.
- Winchcomb, 358 n.
- Winchester, and re-coinage, 133 n.; companies, 86 n., 305
- Window tax, 605
- Windsor, Lord, 198 n.
- Wine, American consumption of, 460 n.; French, 459 n., 460, 461 n., 462, 463 n.; Portuguese, 460; price of, 818 n.; taxes on, 834 n.; trade, 70, 71, 73 n.
- Winstanley, H., 488
- Wire drawing, 60
- Wither, A., 297 n.
- Witney, 646
- Witt, J. de, 201
- Wiveliscombe, 646
- Woburn, 548, 552 n.
- Wolsey, Cardinal, 50, 171, 173
- Wolstait, D., 130
- Wolstenholme, Sir J., 175, 344 n.
- Wombridge, 753 n.
- Women, 313; and linen weaving, 870; and spinning, 616, 654, 655, 656; as pirates, 820 n.; in agriculture, 802; in factories, 626, 778, 780, 781 n., 801 n.; in factories, hours of, 788, 789; in mines, 804; objection of, to coal, 819 n.; ousting of men by, 798; protection of, 750, 788
- Wool, 11, 25, 46, 204 n., 376 n., 463; duties on, 835; engrossing of, 103, 506; export of, 103, 249, 298, 299, 644 n., 902, 903; export of Irish, 878, 891; export of, prohibited, 179, 504, 505; export of, to Ireland, 646, 647; German, 643, 645, 689; import of, 495, 645 n., 929; interruptions in supply of, 658; introduction of Australian, 643; Irish, 873, 874, 495, 505, 582, 645, 645 n.; licences to export Irish, 645 n.; price of, 103, 169 n., 298 n., 557, 644 n.; price of, in Ireland, 645; purchase of, 508, 607; quality of, 103, 644 n.; scarcity of, 643, 644, 645, 646, 654, 656, 658; Scotch, 495 n.; smuggling of, 410 n.; Spanish, 495, 643, 689; superiority of English, 462 n., 504 n.; supply, development of Australian, 646-649; supply of, 495, 643, 644, 645. *See also* Staple, Merchants of the
- Wool combers and machinery, 651, 761 n.; clubs of, 652 n., 734 n., combinations of, 508; strike of, 758 n., 760
- Wool combing, 263 n.; economy of machines, 651; machinery for, 651, 652, 761 n.
- Woollen, burying in, 893 n.
- Worcester, 25; and re-coinage, 133 n.; battle of, 348
- Worcestershire, workhouse in, 575 n.
- Workhouse Acts, 575, 578
- Workhouse test, 719 n., 771
- Workhouses, 566, 573 n., 574, 576 n., 720 n., 766 n., 772; condition of, 576; contracting for, 575, 769 n.; reform of, 772; unions for, 772. *See also* Poor
- Worsley, 532, 533
- Worsted manufacture, 204; machinery in, 651
- Wren, Sir C., 317
- Wright, H., 652 n.
- Wye, valley of, 116 n.; navigation of, 633
- Ximenes, Cardinal, 275
- Yardley, 764 n.
- Yarmouth, colliers of, 527 n.; pasture farming, 646 n.

- Yarn, *see* Cotton, Cloth, Linen, Spinning, Wool, Industry**
Yarranton, A., 818, 832; and poor relief, 878
Yeoman gilda, 497 n.
Yeomanry, disappearance of, 559, 560, 561, 562; *see also* Farmers, small
Yeomen farmers, and cotton trade, 618, 619, 628 n.; condition of, 106, 107, 108, 565
Young, A., 500; and allotments, 714 n., 715 n.; and condition of roads, 536; and corn laws, 725; and course of husbandry, 551; and enclosure, 714; and fisheries, 484; and Irish agriculture, 580; and luxuries, 855 n.; and machinery, 650; and poor, 743; and regulation of wages, 717; and spinning, 655 n.; and spirited proprietors, 543; and turnips, 546; and yeoman farmer, 565 n.; criticism of old husbandry, 549, 550; tours of, 547, 548; work of, 547
Young persons, 788
York, 25, 436 n.; and re-coinage, 133 n., 135 n.; Eastland Merchants of, 242, 245 n.; Merchant Adventurers of, 245; merchants of, 244; wages assessments, 42; weavers, 35 n.
York, James, Duke of, 274, 332 n.; and Hudson Bay Company, 280
Yorkshire, 926; agriculture in, 548; alum in, 293; and machinery, 650; apprenticeship in, 658 n., 659 n.; capitalists in, 618; carding machines in, 651; cholera in, 808; cloth finishing in, 511 n., 661 n., 662 n.; cloth trade in, 501, 502, 503, 510 n., 615, 646, 658, 778, 795 n., 798, 928 f.; development of, 580; domestic system in, 502, 566 n.; fens, 113; linen weavers of, 794 n.; migration to, 799; *see* West of England, Eastern Counties; mining in, 527 n.; price of provisions in, 707 n.; riots in, 625 n., 661, 662, 663 n.; spinning by power in, 657; spinning-jennies in, 650; wages in, 40 n., 43, 795 n., 798; weavers in, 506
Zinc, 835

CAMBRIDGE: PRINTED BY
W. LEWIS, M.A.,
AT THE UNIVERSITY PRESS

CHECKED
2016-3-04

8809

Name of borrower	Lent on	Received
------------------	---------	----------

**SERVANTS-OF INDIA SOCIETY'S LIBRARY
POONA 4.**

1. Books taken from the Library may not be retained for more than a fortnight.
2. Borrowers will be held strictly responsible for any damage done to books while the books are in their possession.